

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

* * * * *

MEETING OF THE SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

January 27, 2012

(FRIDAY SESSION)

* * * * *

Taken before *D'Lois L. Jones*, Certified
Shorthand Reporter in and for the State of Texas, reported
by machine shorthand method, on the 27th day of January,
2012, between the hours of 9:04 a.m. and 5:16 p.m., at the
Texas Association of Broadcasters, 502 East 11th Street,
Suite 200, Austin, Texas 78701.

INDEX OF VOTES

Votes taken by the Supreme Court Advisory Committee during this session are reflected on the following pages:

<u>Vote on</u>	<u>Page</u>
HB 274 Expedited Actions	24034

Documents referenced in this session

11-04	Ancillary Proceedings Task Force proposals
12-01	Report of Task Force on Rules for Expedited Actions (1-25-12)

--*-*

CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Welcome to the 72nd session of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee. We now have three-year terms, as everybody knows, but that's not always been the case, so this does not neatly divide into 24 different committees, but it is 72 years, and we're still going. You want me to talk louder?

MS. SENNEFF: Yes.

CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Angie wants me to talk louder. For everybody who is new to the committee, back there, the woman gesturing is Angie Senneff, who is my assistant and helps coordinate this and runs the SCAC website; and everybody, of course, knows Justice Hecht; and traditionally here we have opening remarks from Justice Hecht; and after he finishes, I'll announce a few things of interest perhaps.

HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: The -- this has been a very busy fall for the rules process because we have had so many directives from the Legislature, and all of them have proceeded along well, many thanks to the extra hours that you've spent in working on them. So the Court is greatly appreciative of the extra hours that were spent in the fall, and it's resulted in a good product.

On December 30th the Court promulgated new Rules of Civil Procedure 735 and 736 for expedited

1 foreclosures in order to meet a legislative directive to
2 apply those to property owners association liens, but that
3 prompted a revision of those rules, and so they're really
4 redone from top to bottom. There was some number of
5 comments about those rules, and how they -- whether they
6 enlarge or not a property owner's foreclosure rights,
7 property owners association foreclosure rights, so we'll
8 continue to monitor those as they're used and see -- see
9 whether they need to be changed.

10 On December the 12th the Court promulgated
11 changes in a number of Rules of Civil Procedure having to
12 do with returns of service, so that that can be done
13 electronically. Again, per a directive of the Legislature.
14 Also on December the 12th, the Court adopted Rule of
15 Judicial Administration 16, which provides for additional
16 judicial resources in certain cases. This, again, was
17 directed by the Legislature, and the task force that worked
18 on this was appointed by the State Bar, and we're
19 appreciative of their work and especially Dickie Hile for
20 helping us with that. These, as you will recall from our
21 discussions, set out the kinds of cases and the
22 availability of resources when they're particularly needed.
23 The caveat is that there are no resources, so we don't
24 expect much action under that rule.

25 Also on December 12th, the Court adopted

1 amendments to the Rules of Civil and Appellate Procedure
2 and the Rules of Judicial Administration regarding
3 procedures in parental rights termination appeals. Again,
4 this was at the behest of the Legislature, and you'll
5 recall our discussions for the need to advance these cases,
6 expedite them as quickly as possible to judgment, and we
7 have -- the Court has had communications with the courts of
8 appeals, and we hope these procedures will achieve that
9 end. There's still a comment period running on that, and
10 we have received several good comments already from several
11 justices on the courts of appeals, and so I expect there
12 will be some changes before those rules take effect March
13 1st and May 1st.

14 The Legislature abolished the small claims
15 court, effective May 1, 2013, and directed the Court to
16 write rules that for those kinds of cases that will more
17 closely work them into the dockets of the justices of the
18 peace. Their task force is working on this assiduously,
19 and I understand they're making great progress. This
20 project was somewhat controversial at first among the
21 justices, but as I understand it, they now view this as a
22 way to really restructure their work and their dockets, and
23 I think they'll have a good report for us later this spring
24 or perhaps in June.

25 The task force for rules in expedited

1 actions, chaired by former Chief Justice Tom Phillips, has
2 completed its report, and we will hear that report this
3 afternoon. Justice Phillips can't be with us today. He is
4 involved in the redistricting case, which is being heard in
5 San Antonio this afternoon, and so we'll have some of his
6 surrogates -- they won't appreciate being referred to that
7 way, but people who will take his place this afternoon to
8 present that report to us.

9 There has been some discussion in this group
10 and elsewhere that because of electronic filing in the
11 appellate courts, limitations on the size of briefs should
12 be measured by words or characters, not by pages, so that
13 the pages can then take whatever form electronically they
14 do, and work has progressed on that. A presentation was
15 made to the Council of Chief Justices a couple of weeks
16 ago, and they're in favor of the -- of that initiative, and
17 we should have a rule for this committee's consideration
18 before too long.

19 About a year ago the Supreme Court appointed
20 a task force on uniform forms to determine whether it would
21 improve access to justice by making uniform forms that are
22 officially sanctioned available for use in the courts in
23 cases that lend themselves to that. This has attracted
24 some controversy. The task force reported to the Supreme
25 Court a couple of weeks ago the State Bar has asked for

1 input into that process, and so I've asked Chip to take
2 this up at the April meeting of this committee and to give
3 audience to people who want to be heard on this project as
4 well.

5 Then you know that the committee has been
6 reconstituted, as Chip said, and we are very appreciative
7 of your efforts here. My Court does not always speak with
8 one voice, but I'll tell you I speak for all of them when I
9 tell you that they are very grateful for the service. They
10 realize that it is a significant service, but they have
11 chosen you because they look to you for advice on rules and
12 procedures that the -- that govern our courts and justice
13 system, and as you have seen in the last year and in the
14 last 10 years, increasingly the Legislature has relied on
15 this process to achieve the same thing. So we're happy
16 that you have agreed to serve. We always say among
17 ourselves on the Court that we are looking for the best and
18 brightest, most experienced people in the -- in the bar who
19 can come and give counsel on these issues, and we believe
20 that we have that in you.

21 We're especially grateful to Chip for
22 continuing to serve as chair of this group for another
23 term. This is a group that has only had two chairs in the
24 last about 30 years, only had two liaisons in the last 30
25 years, and so it's -- is a tribute to him and his

1 leadership that the Court asked him to serve again, and his
2 willingness to serve is greatly appreciated.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Could you expound on that
4 a little bit more?

5 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: We have every
6 confidence in Chip.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There we go.

8 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: I say this because
9 it can't be used in advertising, and then just a word about
10 the process, especially for the new members. This is a
11 deliberative process, and so the ideas that are expressed
12 are very important to the Court. A record is being made,
13 and the Court always refers to that record in deciding what
14 to do about the recommendations that the committee submits,
15 so please be sure that your ideas are expressed and put on
16 the record. We vote from time to time, but that's usually
17 to give us an indication of when it's time to move on to
18 something else, and the votes are not binding on the Court.
19 The Court is interested in how widely shared particular
20 views are, but the most important thing to my colleagues
21 and me is the discussion and the ideas that are expressed.

22 So when the recommendations come to the
23 Court, just to tell you how this works, our rules attorney,
24 Marisa Secco, who can't be here today for personal reasons
25 but will be here tomorrow, prepares reports to the Court,

1 and Justice Medina and I present them to our colleagues.
2 There is usually a great deal of discussion about them.
3 The Court has historically been very interested in the
4 details of the work, and so they go through not only the
5 words that are presented, but the policies as well, and try
6 to take into account all of the materials and counsel that
7 has been provided during this process.

8 Then after a decision has been made and rules
9 have been promulgated we invite the public to comment on
10 them, and almost always those comments result in changes in
11 the product so that in the end it will be not only good
12 policy for the state but also imminently workable, and I
13 think that's one of the great virtues of this committee, is
14 that it assures that the procedures that are set out have a
15 very high chance of operating with the least friction and
16 the greatest success. So the -- my letter to Chip
17 referring the new matter is available to you, I think, and
18 I'll be happy to try to answer any questions that you might
19 have.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any questions from anyone?
21 Okay. Justice Medina, do you have anything you'd like to
22 add?

23 HONORABLE DAVID MEDINA: I just welcome
24 everybody to start a new term, those of you who have been
25 here before, and certainly welcome to the new members. As

1 Justice Hecht said, this is a deliberate process when we
2 try to decide who is going to be added to this committee,
3 and as you might imagine, there are several people across
4 the state that would like to be part of this committee, and
5 I agree with what Justice Hecht said, this represents the
6 best and brightest in the state, perhaps even in the
7 country. I'm just impressed with all this brain power that
8 we have here, and I feel honored to be part of this group.
9 It's an important task that we've been assigned, and we
10 have a good leader here to keep us on course, and you know,
11 a lot of people ask what do I do at these meetings. Well,
12 I come here to take notes and then occasionally Justice
13 Hecht asks me to get him a glass of water, just like we do
14 at the courthouse. I'm here to make sure he has everything
15 he needs so we can proceed accordingly.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Thank you. Okay, a
17 couple of important things, most of you received notice of
18 the party. We're having a party tonight at Jackson
19 Walker's offices which are 100 Congress, the 12th floor, I
20 think, right?

21 MS. SENNEFF: 11th.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 11th floor, sorry. That
23 will start at 6:00. As has become our custom, there will
24 be a photograph taken of the new committee on its first day
25 of operation, and we're going to try to do that at the

1 front end of the cocktail party so that we don't look so
2 sloppy toward the end of the party, so try to get there at
3 6:00 if you can, and we'll organize and get the picture
4 taken and then people that need to get on their way can get
5 on their way. The -- for the benefit of the new members,
6 we organize ourselves into subcommittees, and each of you
7 have been assigned to a subcommittee, and so I'm going to
8 tell you what those subcommittee assignments are now, and
9 when I do, if maybe you could identify yourself and just
10 tell us a little bit about your background.

11 So the first subcommittee is -- our new
12 member is Brandy Wingate, who is going to be on it, and
13 that is Rules 1 through 14c. That subcommittee is chaired
14 by Pam Baron, and the vice-chair is Justice Bland, and so,
15 Brandy, could you tell us -- Brandy is down there smiling
16 and is now going to tell us about herself.

17 MS. WINGATE: Well, I'm being told that this
18 is the best subcommittee, so thank you.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, it's the first one
20 anyway.

21 MS. WINGATE: I'm from McAllen. I'm with
22 the Smith Law Group. I handle civil and criminal appeals
23 down there in the Valley, and I'm very excited to be here.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Thank you.

25 HONORABLE DAVID MEDINA: Brandy is also the

1 former briefing attorney for Chief Justice Tom Phillips,
2 comes highly recommended.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There we go. Judge
4 Estevez from Amarillo, you are on the committee that
5 handles Rules 15 through 165a. It is chaired by Richard
6 Orsinger and vice-chair Frank Gilstrap, and you'll be happy
7 to know, as will Richard, that you have drawn the
8 assignment of doing the subcommittee work on the family law
9 forms. So --

10 MR. ORSINGER: "You" meaning she?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, "you" meaning you.

12 MR. ORSINGER: "You" meaning me?

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You and your subcommittee,
14 of which the judge is now a member.

15 MR. ORSINGER: That's all I have to do for
16 the next three years, that's okay.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Get it done by April, and
18 we'll be fine. Judge, you want to tell us a little bit
19 about yourself?

20 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yes. First of all,
21 I'm going to get a new nametag. This is what my parents
22 named me. I go by Ana, so please don't try to pronounce
23 it. If you want to know, it's Anahid, but I am a district
24 judge in Potter and Randall Counties. That is in Amarillo,
25 Texas. I have general jurisdiction, so I do do family law,

1 civil, and criminal law also. I am very pleased to be
2 here. It's such an honor. So thank you for allowing me to
3 be here. I hope I have something to contribute. I don't
4 know if I will, but I know I'll get a lot out of it and
5 hopefully will be able to contribute.

6 HONORABLE DAVID MEDINA: We'll get a lot out
7 of you.

8 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Thank you for letting
9 me be a part.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thank you. Sofia Adroque
11 is from Houston and is back here next to me. She's on the
12 subcommittee dealing with Rules 166 and 166a, chaired by
13 Justice Peeples and vice-chair with Richard Munzinger.
14 Sofia, welcome, and tell us about yourself.

15 MS. ADROGUE: Good morning, my name is Sofia
16 Adroque. I'm a partner in Looper, Reed & McGraw, been
17 practicing for about 20 years, clerked on the Fifth
18 Circuit, but primarily have done business litigation.
19 Thanks, I'm very excited and honored to be here.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thank you, Sofia. The
21 Rules 171 through 205, that subcommittee is chaired by
22 Bobby Meadows, who is in trial and has been for at least I
23 think a year or so, state court in California, and can't be
24 here today, but we have no new members on his subcommittee,
25 which is vice-chaired by Justice Christopher.

1 Lisa Hobbs, who is a new member, but not
2 really, she used to be the rules attorney and spent many
3 hours on the rules and in this committee, but now is a
4 full-fledged member, and it's great to have you, Lisa.
5 You're going to be on the Rule 215 subcommittee, chaired by
6 Pete Schenkkan and vice-chaired with Judge Evans, and for
7 those of us who don't know you, not me, but tell us about
8 yourself.

9 MS. HOBBS: Well, I'm Lisa Hobbs. I'm an
10 appellate practitioner at Vinson & Elkins here in Austin,
11 and, like Chip said, I spent a good chunk of my career at
12 the Texas Supreme Court, first as a law clerk for Justice
13 Baker -- well, first as an intern for Justice Hecht in law
14 school and then a law clerk for Justice Baker, and then I
15 came back in 2004 to be the rules attorney and staff this
16 committee for a little over a year before the Court asked
17 me to serve as their general counsel, and I stayed there
18 until 2008 and then came back here, came back to Vinson &
19 Elkins.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Nice to have you
21 back. Rules 216 through 299a as chaired by Elaine Carlson,
22 vice-chaired by Justice Peeples, no new members on that
23 subcommittee. Rules 300 through 330, chaired by Sarah
24 Duncan, vice-chair Frank Gilstrap, no new members on that
25 subcommittee. Rules 523 through 734, chaired by Carl

1 Hamilton, and vice-chair was Jeff Boyd -- is that right?

2 Jeff, are you the vice-chair of that?

3 MR. BOYD: I was hoping the lack of
4 underlining meant no.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think you are, though,
6 so tough. No new members on that. Rule 735 through 822,
7 Judge Yelenosky, sub-chair with Dwight Jefferson -- Lamont.
8 Sorry. Brain dead. And then the appellate subcommittee,
9 which is our largest subcommittee, chaired by Bill
10 Dorsaneo, vice-chaired by Sarah Duncan, and Kem Frost, who
11 is a justice on the Houston court of appeals, who is now
12 here. Hi, Kem. And so tell us about yourself. You're on
13 this subcommittee, on the appellate subcommittee.

14 HONORABLE KEM FROST: Kem Frost. I'm on the
15 Fourteenth Court of Appeals since 1999. Before that I had
16 a 15-year trial and litigation appellate practice, first at
17 what is now Locke Lord. Then it was Liddell Sapp Zivley
18 Hill and LaBoon, and the last 12 years of my practice I was
19 at Winstead in the Houston office.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Thanks, Justice.
21 And also on that appellate subcommittee is Scott Stolly.
22 Scott, tell us about yourself.

23 MR. STOLLY: Thank you. I'm Scott Stolly
24 with Thompson & Knight in Dallas where I'm the chair of the
25 appellate practice group.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Terrific. The evidence
2 subcommittee is chaired by Buddy Low, who is also the
3 vice-chair of this whole committee, and the vice-chair of
4 that subcommittee is Justice Brown, and we have a new
5 member, Justice Moseley is on that subcommittee. Justice
6 Moseley, you want to introduce yourself?

7 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: I'm Jim Moseley,
8 and I'm a justice on the Dallas court of appeals. I've
9 been there 16 years. I started my legal career in West
10 Texas out in Odessa. I practiced there for five years and
11 then went to Dallas in the Eighties and went to work for
12 the Reagan administration. After that I was at Locke
13 Purnell before I went to the court doing business
14 litigation and anti-trust.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Thanks, Justice.
16 Nice to have you.

17 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: If I could just
18 add --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes.

20 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Buddy Low, the
21 vice-chair of the committee, is the only member who has
22 served continuously since 1940 when it began.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So all 72 years he's --
24 that will not be the last joke at Buddy's expense.

25 MR. LOW: That's why they keep me on.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Also on the evidence
2 subcommittee is Peter Kelly. Where is Peter?

3 MR. KELLY: Over here.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, there you are. Right
5 in front of me.

6 MR. KELLY: Peter Kelly. I'm in the Houston
7 office of Kelly Durham & Pitter, and we do civil appeals.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Great.
9 E-filing is chaired by Richard Orsinger and vice-chair
10 Lamont Jefferson, no new members. Judicial administration
11 is chaired by Mike Hatchell and vice-chair with Justice
12 Peeples, no new members; and legislative mandates is
13 chaired by Jim Perdue and the vice-chair is Justice Bland;
14 and, Justice Moseley, I don't know how you drew the black
15 bean on this, but you're also on this subcommittee.

16 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Do I have to
17 introduce myself twice?

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, and Peter Levy is,
19 too, so you both -- Robert Levy is. I'm sorry. Robert, we
20 haven't gotten to you yet, so tell us about yourself.

21 MR. LEVY: I assumed you were saving me for
22 last.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We are. We did save you
24 for last.

25 MR. LEVY: I am an attorney at Exxon Mobile

1 in Houston, and prior to that I was with Haynes & Boone,
2 also in Houston, so it's great to see my former partners
3 here today, and I specialize or I advise on e-discovery
4 issues at Exxon Mobile and also records issues.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thanks. Nice to have you.
6 A couple of other comments, and this is old hat for the old
7 members, but we always have to keep in mind -- oh, wait a
8 minute. I missed somebody. Marcy Greer is also a new
9 member. Marcy, you're ex officio, appointed by the
10 Lieutenant Governor, and we're delighted to have you. Tell
11 us about yourself a little bit.

12 MS. GREER: Well, thank you so much for
13 letting me be here. I'm very excited to be a part of this
14 group, and I'm a partner with Fulbright & Jaworski. I do
15 appellate and civil trial in state court and Federal courts
16 throughout the country, which means I do the law side of
17 the trial practice, the stuff that real trial lawyers don't
18 like to do, but I'm kind of a rules junkie, so I just
19 finished serving on the Western District rules committee.
20 So getting everybody who practices there 20 pages on
21 dispositive motions was our claim to fame, but my biggest
22 claim to fame is graduating from law school with Sofia
23 Adroque.

24 MS. ADROGUE: Thank you.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There you go, great.

1 Well, thank you. By the way, the boundaries on these
2 subcommittees are not very rigid, so if there is something
3 that you are particularly interested in and want to work
4 on, it is frequent that people come to me and say, "Hey,
5 this subcommittee is studying this, and I know a lot about
6 it, and I would like to be on the subcommittee," and that's
7 all you've got to say, you're on; and so, Marcy, even
8 though we haven't assigned you to any particular
9 subcommittee, anything you want to do, as much work as you
10 want to do will be welcome. So just let me know, so I can
11 keep track of everything.

12 A couple of other things for the new members.
13 We are, as the name implies, an advisory committee. We
14 give advice. We've all given advice to clients. Sometimes
15 they take it, sometimes they don't. But we're not the
16 Court. We haven't garnered a single vote in this state
17 that I know of, except for some of the elected judges, but
18 certainly not on a statewide basis. So our advice is
19 sometimes accepted, sometimes rejected, sometimes modified,
20 and sometimes not acted upon, and nobody should have a
21 problem with that, and it shouldn't be surprising. There
22 are projects that the Court asks us to look into that we do
23 look into, we spend a lot of time, and then the Court for
24 whatever reason doesn't do anything with it, and that's
25 okay. That doesn't mean our work is not valuable. That

1 doesn't mean it hasn't been considered. It just means that
2 for whatever reason it's not acted on. However, since I've
3 been Chair almost everything that we have done has
4 influenced the Court in some way, and this committee has
5 been responsible for vetting a huge number of rules in the
6 12 years that I've been the Chair.

7 I did change our protocol a little bit when I
8 took over the chairmanship. It used to be that we would
9 study anything that anybody wanted us to study, so we spent
10 a lot of time studying things that the bar was interested
11 in, studying things that our individual members or just
12 somebody that would write in with a suggestion about the
13 rules. I consulted with the Court and wondered if that was
14 a good use of our time because we were spending an enormous
15 amount of time on things that the Court didn't feel needed
16 study. So now we will only study things that the Court
17 asks us to do, and we have a process now where Justice
18 Hecht will send me a letter, and it will set out what the
19 Court wants us to study, and then in consultation with the
20 Court I'll assign that to a subcommittee. The subcommittee
21 will meet, come up with recommendations, and then will lead
22 our discussion in the full committee when we try to vet the
23 rule. So that's the process that we go through.

24 As Justice Hecht said, we are or we try to be
25 collegial. I don't know how the new committee is going to

1 be, but I know the old one it has been inspiring to work
2 with everybody. We all get along. We don't all have the
3 same ideas about things. Sometimes we disagree
4 substantially on points, but we all like each other, and we
5 all respect each other's judgment and opinions, and the
6 discussion I've found to be of a very high caliber. Those
7 discussions sometimes will get animated. Be respectful of
8 our court reporter, who can't get two or three people
9 talking at the same time, so try to raise your hand to get
10 recognized, and I'll do the best I can, looking around the
11 room, and that way we'll have a cleaner record. I
12 understand that sometimes people just get talking back and
13 forth to each other. Judge Yelenosky all the time will
14 just engage in dialogue, and that's okay. Dee Dee can
15 get -- Dee Dee knows that, she can get that.

16 We are open to the public, and our meetings
17 are noticed on our website, and all of the materials that
18 we're studying are posted on our website, and the
19 transcript of our proceedings are posted as well. I think
20 it's correct, Justice Hecht, that we are subject to the
21 Texas Open Records Act, but not the Open Meetings Act,
22 right?

23 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: (Nods head.)

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So all of our records are
25 subject to that act, and pretty much everything we do is on

1 the website, and we try to be transparent. Going back to
2 how things get considered, if anybody thinks that a
3 particular problem or a rule needs studying, this goes not
4 only for members of the committee but the members of the
5 public, just talk to Justice Hecht or to me, and we'll --
6 we'll see if the Court wants us to study that. It's not
7 just that the ideas are only coming from the Court.

8 At our meetings we don't have any fast rules
9 about people who are not on the committee speaking.
10 Sometimes there will be a task force, as there is with the
11 ancillary rules that you'll hear from in a minute, that
12 include members who are not on this committee who will take
13 us through what their recommendations are. That will
14 happen this afternoon with the \$100,000 and less lawsuits,
15 but beyond that, if people want to come here and have their
16 say about something, within reason, I've always felt we
17 should accommodate that, and we always have, and it's never
18 been a problem in the -- I've been on this committee I
19 think for not as long as Buddy, but almost as long, for 25
20 years or so, and it's never -- that's never been a problem.

21 In our April meeting, Richard, there are
22 already people who have indicated that they want to speak
23 to us. I was told -- and I'm very honored and flattered by
24 this, but that on this issue of the forms, that maybe
25 there's a paid lobbyist who is involved in this, which

1 elevates our committee to another level, if we have a paid
2 lobbyist.

3 MR. ORSINGER: We can expect a lot of parties
4 is what you're saying.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's right, and I'm
6 looking cruises.

7 (Laughter)

8 MR. ORSINGER: And cruises, okay.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: At least for the
10 subcommittee. So that's good. We meet -- we try to meet
11 only six times a year. Last year with the Legislature
12 giving us so much work to do we had to meet a lot more than
13 that. We try to meet on Saturday only when absolutely
14 necessary. Again, lately it's been necessary, and it will
15 be tomorrow, but April, our April meeting, is a one-day
16 meeting because of scheduling conflicts for some people.
17 So April is only a one-day meeting, but otherwise, it's a
18 two-day meeting, but if I feel we can get through the
19 agenda without meeting on Saturday we won't meet on
20 Saturday unless we have to. Did I miss anything?

21 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: I think that covered
22 it.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, we are -- for
24 the new members, we have been going through the ancillary
25 rules, which is -- which we've spent a substantial amount

1 of time on, and we're now working on the turnover rules,
2 and turnover Rule 2 I think is where we stopped last time
3 as far as I know. Mark, is that right?

4 MR. BLENDON: I believe that's correct.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And our ancillary task
6 force is assembled over here in the corner, maybe near the
7 door so that they can escape quickly if they have to. That
8 task force is chaired by Elaine Carlson, who
9 is, deliberately perhaps, not over with her group like she
10 usually is. I don't know what that says. But, Elaine,
11 where do you want to take us?

12 PROFESSOR CARLSON: We have already covered
13 the task force recommendations on injunctions, attachment,
14 garnishment, sequestration, distress warrants, and trial of
15 right of property. We have remaining before the
16 subcommittee review, continued review, we started on
17 turnover and receiver as well as execution, and I'd like to
18 just take a minute for those who are new to the committee
19 to introduce our task force members who are here. Mark
20 Blendon, raise your hand.

21 MR. BLENDON: Mark Blendon.

22 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Donna Brown, David
23 Fritsche, and Dulcie Wink, all of whom have given hundreds
24 of hours in the hopes that we are building a better mouse
25 trap. So with that I'll punt back to you.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Who is going to take it?
2 Mark, you? Okay.

3 MR. BLENDON: All right. Thank you. So we
4 are at section 7, receivers and turnovers, and in the
5 material I believe this is pages 110 to 123 of the
6 material, of the handouts. We started this in December, at
7 the December meeting. I'll try to speak up, but if anyone
8 has trouble hearing me, please raise your hand. We started
9 turnovers and receivers at the last December meeting; and
10 just very quickly to refresh where we're at, the turnover
11 statute is in the Texas Civil Practice and Remedies Code
12 and appears at page 122 of the materials; and the turnover
13 statute, as it's referred to, is 31.002; and the title of
14 it is "Collection of judgment through court proceedings";
15 and it is -- as the title states, it's a post-judgment
16 remedy and states when a creditor, judgment creditor, can
17 come into court and get aid from the court to collect its
18 judgment, and that is the purpose of the statute.

19 There were no Rules of Civil Procedure
20 implementing the statute, and we have proposed seven rules,
21 and those appear beginning at page 111, implementing the
22 turnover statute. Rule -- excuse me, Rule 1 is application
23 for turnover order; and we covered that at the last
24 meeting, and we just got into Rule 2, the hearing on the
25 application; and unless anyone has any comments on Rule 1,

1 we'll go to Rule 2, the hearing, and understand that we're
2 talking about turnover relief and a subset of the turnover
3 relief that can be ordered is a receivership; so a debtor
4 can be ordered to turn over property to a constable, for
5 example; or one of the other alternatives is that a
6 judgment creditor can go into court and request a
7 receivership; and these rules apply both to the turnovers
8 generally and more specifically to receivership.

9 So the application is Rule 1, and then taking
10 up Rule 2, and we started that last time, and there was
11 some concerns expressed about Rule 2, the conduct of the
12 hearing and the burden of proof, and that is at page 112;
13 and to better understand the hearing it's probably good to
14 review one of the paragraphs in Rule 1 where it talks about
15 the application and establishing a prima facie entitlement
16 to relief; and that is Rule 1(e), verification; and it's
17 talking about, again, the application; and it's stating
18 when you establish prima facie entitlement to relief; and
19 remember this is post-judgment; and 1(e) states, "An
20 application does not require verification, but a verified
21 application or an application supported by affidavits may
22 be submitted to the court to establish prima facie
23 entitlement to turnover relief at the hearing. A verified
24 application and any supporting affidavits must be made by
25 one or more persons having personal knowledge of relevant

1 facts that are admissible in evidence. However, facts may
2 be stated based on information and belief if the grounds
3 for belief are specifically stated."

4 And at the last meeting there was concerns
5 from several about, well, are you saying that all one need
6 do is to go into court and state on information and belief
7 the judgment debtor owns nonexempt property which cannot
8 readily be levied on by ordinary legal process, and that is
9 the -- that's the threshold, is a judgment debtor owns
10 nonexempt property which cannot readily be levied on by
11 ordinary legal process, and it would seem that you could
12 simply make an affidavit on information and belief and
13 affirm that, but remember -- and I emphasize the last
14 phrase of paragraph 1(e) says, "Facts may be stated on
15 information and belief if the grounds for belief are
16 specifically stated."

17 So I believe there is a -- a safety in the
18 mechanism and that -- and that a creditor's lawyer should
19 not be able to merely state on information and belief, "I
20 believe the judgment debtor owns difficult to levy upon
21 property that cannot be readily levied upon by ordinary
22 legal process, so give me a receivership." It requires
23 more than that. So going now to Rule 2, the hearing on the
24 application.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I have one.

1 MR. BLENDON: Yes.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: One minor point. In
3 (d), an application for turnover, you don't really mean to
4 use the word "shall," do you?

5 MR. BLENDON: Where are you, sir?

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: (d).

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Turnover Rule 1(d)? Is
8 that what you're talking about?

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Page 111.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 1(d), 111.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

13 MR. BLENDON: As I understand, the
14 subcommittee did come up with these as a requirement.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I know, but
16 "shall" is a word of multiple meanings, so do you mean
17 "must" or "may"?

18 MR. BLENDON: "Must" is my understanding.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, say "must."

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is "must" stronger than
21 "shall"?

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Pardon me?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is "must" stronger than
24 "shall"?

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes. "Shall" is

1 ambiguous. Supreme Court, capital S, capital C, changed
2 the summary judgment rule back to "shall" because there was
3 a split among the circuits as to whether it would mean
4 "must" or "will," so in order to preserve the ambiguity
5 they went back to "shall."

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: Going back to the verification
8 requirement, when we were studying the return of citation,
9 I believe, we learned that the Legislature had passed, I
10 think, an amended section 132 of the CPRC, so that now
11 affidavits aren't required for anything. You can use an
12 unsworn declaration. As I recall, at the outset of this --
13 of your report, I think the task force said something about
14 that, but you had decided not to talk about that in your
15 proposals. Could you refresh my recollection on that?

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie.

17 MS. WINK: I can address that. The new --
18 the new process for using a sworn declaration as it's
19 written in the rules can be applied whenever the rules call
20 for a verification or an affidavit, so the rest of the
21 rules haven't been written in -- the new rule was written
22 so that the sworn declaration could apply to all of them,
23 and we follow the same form here. So we've left the words
24 "verification" or "affidavits" as they've been, and the
25 sworn declaration obviously can be used pursuant to the

1 local rules.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Unsworn.

3 MS. WINK: Unsworn, thank you.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right. Are we
5 agreed on "must" versus "shall"?

6 MR. FRITSCHKE: That's a good catch because
7 that's how we had harmonized the other sections on
8 application.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. So one point
10 for Dorsaneo now? All right. You're ahead. You're
11 leading.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Probably still going to
13 lose.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You'll probably still
15 lose, yeah. All right.

16 MR. BLENDON: So going now to Rule 2, conduct
17 of the hearing. Rule 2, notice, "The court may order
18 turnover relief only after a hearing, which may be ex
19 parte. Notice of the hearing, if given, shall comply with
20 Rule 21a," and there were some comments on that, but
21 remember, this is post-judgment, and there would be no
22 notice if a writ of execution were going to be issued.
23 There is no notice to a judgment debtor if a garnishment is
24 being levied on the bank until after the levy is served on
25 the bank, does the judgment debtor learn of the garnishment

1 in most cases. So, (b), then conduct of the hearing,
2 burden of proof, the burden of judgment creditor is to
3 prove that the judgment debtor owns nonexempt property that
4 cannot readily be levied on by ordinary legal process. The
5 judgment creditor need not prove that collection of the
6 judgment has been attempted by other means. The burden of
7 the judgment debtor is to establish claimed exemptions, and
8 if the hearing was ex parte, the exemption may be
9 established at a later hearing, and there is also provision
10 that will cover -- there is a provision for expedited
11 hearing to dissolve or amend the receivership in Rule 7
12 that we will cover.

13 And then subpart (3), "The court's
14 determination may be based on affidavits, if
15 uncontroverted, setting forth facts admissible in evidence.
16 Otherwise, the parties must submit oral testimony or other
17 evidence at the hearing." And if the debtor appears and
18 opposes without having filed a response, judgment creditor
19 is entitled to a continuance if requested; and then costs
20 and fees, "The judgment creditor who prevails in a turnover
21 proceeding is entitled to recover reasonable costs,
22 including attorney's fees incurred in the turnover
23 proceeding," and that is out of the statute.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any comments about this
25 turnover Rule 2, found at pages 112 and 113 of the

1 materials? Yeah, Carl.

2 MR. HAMILTON: In 2(b)(1) -- I'm sorry, 2(a),
3 "notice of a hearing, if given," why do we have that in
4 there? If the hearing can be ex parte, it seems like we're
5 almost suggesting to the judge that we have to give notice
6 to the other side, and I'm not sure that that's what we
7 want to do.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

9 MR. BLENDON: I believe it's stated that way
10 because there may be advance notice and there may not be,
11 and we're just recognizing that there's alternate ways to
12 do it.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie.

14 MR. BLENDON: If I'm understanding the
15 question.

16 MS. WINK: And if I may add to that, in some
17 of these exemplary processes, these extraordinary writs --
18 not so here in turnover -- you might have to issue
19 citation. This is for other attorneys who may be new to
20 the process who are looking at it and deciding if I'm going
21 to give notice to the debtor, does it need to be in the
22 form of citation or is Rule 21a notice sufficient, and it
23 is 21a. Again, we're post-judgment, so we have different
24 constitutional thresholds.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other -- I'm

1 sorry, Mark, did you have something else to say?

2 MR. BLENDON: No, I was just saying good
3 point. I had missed that, yes.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Roger.

5 MR. HUGHES: Well, I think I brought this up
6 at the last meeting, but since we're -- Rule 2 appears to
7 be a one size fits all rule for the hearing. I think there
8 may be more issues to resolve than just the bare outline
9 under the statute. You know, a favorite thing of my neck
10 of the woods is that they apply to have causes of action
11 on -- allegedly owned by the defendant simply summarily
12 assigned over to the plaintiff or the judgment creditor;
13 and, second, you know, there are a lot of other tangibles,
14 such as stock certificates. The problem is, okay, you've
15 taken the debtor's property. How are you going to apply
16 that to satisfy the judgment? And it would seem to me --
17 and I think it's been suggested in one or two cases -- that
18 when you're taking a piece of property like that, if you're
19 not going to put it up for public sale you need to have
20 some method of valuing it so that when you take the
21 debtor's property the value of it is applied to reduce the
22 judgment, and I would imagine that that has to be resolved
23 in some sort of hearing. Otherwise, you're taking the
24 judgment debtor's property, the creditor gets it, and no
25 one knows if the judgment is being reduced and by how much.

1 The second thing is I see Rule 2(b)(3) says
2 "determined based on affidavits," but they have to be facts
3 admissible in evidence, but in the previous rule they said,
4 well, you can state on information and belief as long as
5 you state the basis. Well, what if the person states the
6 basis, it's nothing more than rank speculation, which if
7 someone were there to say, "I object," that objection would
8 have to be sustained? That would suggest then that we're
9 allowing -- that the upshot is, is Rule 1 trumps Rule 2,
10 and your evidence could be made on information and belief,
11 which is rank speculation, but somehow that's -- will
12 sustain the hearing. I'm not sure if that's what's
13 intended.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You give Roger two weeks
15 to prepare and he'll tear up your rule. He's like the Bill
16 Belichick of this committee. What's your response to that?

17 MR. BLENDON: All right, if I could, as to
18 point one, I believe, as far as what we do with the
19 property and is the judgment debtors fairly treated with
20 regard to disposition of property, I think that's taken
21 care of by Rule 5, and we'll cover that at page 115,
22 disposition of receivership property, I believe, and but,
23 in shorthand, I mean, the receiver does not have carte
24 blanche on the property. He must go back before the court
25 and get the court to bless what he's about to do with it

1 before the property is disposed of. And then -- and then
2 I -- I believe there is a tension there about "under
3 information and belief" and facts being admissible in
4 evidence, and you know, whether that is clearly enough
5 stated, I don't know.

6 But my example that I use is that certainly a
7 creditor's lawyer can't come into court and say, "On
8 information and belief judgment debtor owns difficult to
9 levy upon property." That -- that is insufficient, but if
10 I come into court with an affidavit saying, "Upon
11 information and belief he owns property which is difficult
12 to levy upon. The grounds for my belief are that three
13 weeks ago I received a check from the judgment debtor on
14 Bank of America, and therefore, we know he's got an open
15 bank account or at least he did three weeks ago, and that
16 is not leviable by ordinary legal process," and I would
17 submit that would be a fair -- under the rules that would
18 be a fair way to show entitlement to receivership relief
19 under the rules.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Roger.

21 MR. HUGHES: Well, going back to what I said,
22 these practices that I'm talking about is they transfer it
23 directly to the creditor, not a receiver, and there's
24 nothing in the proposed rule that says they can't do that,
25 so it's kind of left up to the judge; and when you give it

1 to the creditor, the creditor doesn't have to do what a
2 receiver normally does, like report to the court put up a
3 bond, et cetera, et cetera, et cetera. They just take the
4 property, and they can sell it. Who knows how much is
5 going to be used to reduce the judgment debtor's liability.

6 Now, the other thing is I understand if you
7 have an affidavit that states the facts upon which your
8 conclusion is based, because that's part of the thing under
9 Rule 701 when a lay witness expresses an opinion, but to
10 my -- maybe I'm off base about this, but when you say "an
11 affidavit made on information and belief," a person is
12 stating a belief based on facts of which they have no
13 personal knowledge. We're not talking about an inference
14 based on things they do know about, so I'm still concerned
15 that essentially Rule -- like I said, the verification rule
16 is allowing you to get a turnover based on affidavits which
17 are -- you know, would be objectionable on the basis the
18 person doesn't have knowledge or the facts don't support
19 the conclusions that they're expressing.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Isn't it just
22 the opposite? Because 2 says you have to do a hearing, and
23 2 says it has to be based on facts admissible in evidence,
24 and so the verification provision in 1 is superfluous to
25 the extent it allows something less than that.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, Mark.

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: So, I mean,
3 they aren't reconcilable.

4 MR. BLENDON: Well, I'm certainly no expert
5 on statutory and rule interpretation, but at 112, 1(e)
6 talks in terms of a prima facie entitlement, that what is
7 stated in (e) does establish prima facie entitlement to
8 turnover relief at the hearing; and certainly, you know,
9 perhaps one fair criticism is that (e) ought to be brought
10 down to the hearing rule, but 1(e) does say that if you
11 follow (e), you pass the bar or establish the minimum
12 necessary in my mind because you have shown prima facie
13 entitlement to turnover relief at the hearing. That would
14 carry the day.

15 And then briefly back to the earlier comment
16 about something being turned over directly to the creditor,
17 and I believe that is specifically taken care of by Rule
18 3(a), the last phrase of Rule 3(a) at page 113. "The order
19 must not require the turnover of property to the creditor,"
20 so property will not be turned over directly to the
21 creditor. That's never been -- never been proper, just
22 because of all of the problems that would come up with
23 that.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Bill, and
25 then Judge Yelenosky.

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And the statute talks
2 about turning over property to a designated sheriff or
3 constable, so the statutory grounds would have to be read
4 together with the rule, and probably read first.

5 MR. BLENDON: And that's the reason for that
6 exclusion there in the rule, I think.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky, then
8 Justice Jennings.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: What is the
10 reason not to reconcile the two? Either you want to be
11 able to rule based on an affidavit based upon relief that
12 you specify or you don't, and (c) or (e) rather seems to
13 say you can, and Rule 2(b)(3) seems to say you can't, and
14 whether I'm right or wrong, at least I am confused, so why
15 wouldn't we reconcile that?

16 MR. BLENDON: I think that's a good point,
17 and perhaps (e) should be brought down and become a part of
18 Rule 2(b)(3).

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, then that
20 raises the policy question that Roger raises, is should we
21 be able to do that.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

23 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, my concern
24 is that more fundamental reading of this I guess third
25 sentence of (e), you're talking about a verified

1 application in regard to something -- someone swearing to
2 it. Can you swear or affirm to an affirmative fact if the
3 basis of your belief is based on something else other than
4 personal knowledge? I mean, how can you attack someone for
5 perjury for saying something in an affidavit which they've
6 sworn to or affirmed if they can later say, "Well, I really
7 didn't know. It was just based on --"

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Information and belief.

9 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: -- "information
10 and belief."

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And I said so.

12 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: So there's a
13 logical inconsistency in that sentence, I think.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Mark.

15 MR. BLENDON: I understand the concern, and I
16 think it was raised last time, and I believe Pat Dyer --
17 and I'll rely on the remaining members. I believe Pat Dyer
18 stated that the "upon information and belief" is simply
19 carried over from the other ancillary remedies. Is that --

20 MS. WINK: That is true.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, yeah, Bill.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: When the ancillary rules
23 were revised in 1975 through 1977 -- that's when we worked
24 on them -- Luke Soules came up for all of those ancillary
25 rules with this formulation, that something could be on --

1 facts could be stated on information and belief if the
2 grounds for belief are specifically stated, and that's
3 been -- that's been in the rules all this time, and it
4 seems to have worked all right, although I'm not so sure
5 that it works as well here in the turnover context as it
6 has worked in the other contexts. I do see the tension,
7 which is pretty obvious. Stephen Yelenosky points it out,
8 and --

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Roger pointed it out
10 before Judge Yelenosky.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: He did. I'm
12 just riding --

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, it became more
14 obvious the second time I heard it.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: A little dense.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right.

17 MR. HUGHES: Well --

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: So I'm not sure whether
20 the -- it's necessary in this context, and there also is
21 this other problem about, you know, based -- the hearing is
22 based on affidavits and the verification is a verified
23 application or supported by affidavits, so we retain all of
24 that current confusion that we have, what do we mean by
25 supported by affidavit.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky, and then
2 Justice Gaultney.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I'm fine.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're good? Justice
5 Gaultney.

6 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I just wanted to
7 restate briefly something that was said last time, and that
8 is the concern over the ex parte hearings. I think these
9 can occur the day after judgment is signed?

10 MR. BLENDON: Yes. That's the way it's set
11 up.

12 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Is there any
13 requirement in the rule that there be some type of
14 emergency that would justify an ex parte hearing as opposed
15 to notice to the opposing counsel?

16 MR. BLENDON: No, not the way they're written
17 currently.

18 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Did the committee
19 discuss that possibility, for example, putting in something
20 like a TRO burden where it would be immediate and
21 irreparable injury before you go ex parte as opposed to
22 notice?

23 MR. BLENDON: I don't believe so, and I
24 believe Donna Brown pointed this out last time, and that is
25 the only explanation being that we are dealing

1 post-judgment, and a judgment debtor is not going to get
2 notice of a writ of execution before the sheriff knocks on
3 the door and nor is he going to get notice that this bank
4 account is about to be frozen by a writ of garnishment
5 until after the garnishment is served on the bank, and so
6 that would be the only response I have there.

7 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Well, I mean, but
8 there might be other processes that are going on the day
9 after judgment. I mean, the other attorney may be
10 preparing a motion for new trial and yet the creditor is
11 down there talking to the judge at an ex parte hearing,
12 just, I mean, I --

13 MS. BROWN: That's usually handled in my
14 experience, your Honor, with the judge's discretion, the
15 ultimate discretion of the trial court judge to grant or
16 deny the turnover relief. If -- the rare times that I've
17 gone down on a turnover where I did not give notice was
18 when I was concerned that the moving trailer was going to
19 be hauled off for whatever reason, it was up for sale or
20 whatever, and so the court is more likely to grant relief
21 if you've given the opportunity to the other side to come
22 in and -- and ask for mercy, ask for discretion in their
23 way, whereas -- so it's kind of handled in that regard in
24 the judge's discretion based on whatever is presented by
25 the judgment creditor.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Did somebody --

2 MR. LOW: Sarah was trying to --

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah, you had something?
4 I'm sorry.

5 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I just have quite a
6 few questions. In rule -- proposed Rule 1(g) on third
7 parties, it says, "An application may be directed to a
8 third party only if that third party has property owned by
9 the judgment debtor." Don't we usually say the third party
10 has possession or control over property that's owned by the
11 judgment debtor? I'm not quite sure what "has" means, and
12 I really question the next clause, "or subject to the
13 judgment debtor's possession or control." If the judgment
14 debtor has a right to control this pen but doesn't own it,
15 my pen is not subject to turnover, because the judgment
16 debtor doesn't own my pen. I do. So I don't understand
17 that clause at all.

18 And then in Rule 2(b)(3) talking about
19 affidavits, it says if they are uncontroverted. Well, what
20 if I object that they're hearsay? It's a good objection,
21 it ought to be sustained, particularly if it's hearsay
22 within hearsay with the facts inside the affidavit, and I
23 don't understand deciding ownership of property based on
24 affidavits when there's a good hearsay objection and
25 requiring -- I mean, what's bad about requiring somebody to

1 come into court and testify and prove whatever needs to be
2 proved rather than just doing an affidavit? That bothers
3 me. Because this is not like other execution processes or
4 prejudgment processes. This is a turnover of somebody's
5 property to satisfy a judgment, and I don't see why we
6 would require less than whenever we change ownership of
7 property as a result of litigation.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger, then
9 Bill.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: I just want to make sure I
11 understood. The turnover order can be signed on the
12 morning after the judgment is signed? So we've had a jury
13 trial, a jury has returned a verdict. The judge enters a
14 judgment, and the next morning the judgment creditor can
15 get a turnover order, notwithstanding that the 30 days or
16 other periods post-judgment to make the judgment final have
17 not passed.

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: You can do it that
19 afternoon.

20 MR. MUNZINGER: So now the judgment debtor
21 can be deprived of the money that the judgment debtor needs
22 to post a supersedeas bond, for example. I just recently
23 had a case where my client posted a two million-dollar cash
24 supersedeas bond. The turnover order would take that money
25 away from him, and it's no notice. If I read this right,

1 the court may order turnover relief only after a hearing,
2 which may be ex parte. What are the grounds for an ex
3 parte hearing? We aren't told. It can be ex parte, and
4 notice of a hearing, if given, the judgment debtor isn't
5 given notice. I have some real concerns about the
6 fundamental fairness of such a thing where a litigant who
7 has under ordinary circumstances the right to file
8 post-verdict, post-judgment motions, the judge made a
9 mistake, time limits are extended and the meantime I'm
10 taking his money. That doesn't make sense to me.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo, and
12 then Robert.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's not exactly
14 accurate that execution can happen the day after judgment.
15 It's got to be -- you know, ordinarily there's going to be,
16 you know, considerable amount of time.

17 MR. BLENDON: No, I didn't say execution
18 could take place.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, that was in one of
20 the examples that one of you gave.

21 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No, it's --

22 MR. BLENDON: I didn't mean to say that if I
23 did.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And then even
25 post-judgment garnishment -- and, you know,

1 parenthetically, Sarah, remember years ago when you were
2 proposing rules to not let all of that happen immediately,
3 and --

4 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It still bothers me,
5 and -- I'm sorry.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- this committee passed
7 those rules and recommended to the Court that it be done
8 like that?

9 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It still bothers me
10 that different --

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: -- processes can
13 take place at different times.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, it bothers me,
15 too.

16 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Most people think
17 they've got 30 days after judgment to file motion for new
18 trial because that's when a writ of execution issues, and I
19 was just going to say, why is this true? And I think, you
20 know, this was legislative, whereas, execution was by rule
21 taken from legislation in 1942, but there ought to be a
22 principal reason for any of this. We're taking people's
23 property.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I agree with the
25 approach that more time is required or some sort of

1 explanation as to why it needs to be at such top speed.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert, then Elaine.

3 MR. LEVY: I agree with Richard's comments.
4 The issue of a plaintiff being able to execute on a
5 judgment that they don't -- nobody necessarily even knows
6 when the judgment will be signed by the court, and if they
7 happen to be down at the courthouse and find out that an
8 order has been signed and then they take it and get a
9 hearing, well, the defendant might not even have heard
10 about it, and we've worked hard to try to make supersedeas
11 bonds accessible and reasonable, and this will eliminate
12 that and place defendants at great risk, and they're going
13 to end up having to go down and try to file bonds
14 immediately to avoid this potential, and some defendants,
15 their property is well known, and so it would be easy to
16 satisfy the provisions of this proposed rule.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Carlson.

18 PROFESSOR CARLSON: The case law on this
19 recognizes that there is a disparity and a waiting time in
20 getting a writ of execution versus turnover, but that --
21 those cases suggest that that is a legislative intent, that
22 the judgment gives the debtor notice, "You owe money" or
23 whatever the judgment says. They could supersede
24 immediately. That's kind of your option to be safe from
25 turnover or garnishment or even execution, but otherwise, I

1 think there was some balancing because many judgment
2 debtors want to hide or secrete their property or destroy
3 it. So, you know, that was the balance the Legislature
4 worked out, and one of the difficult parts on this task
5 force is all of the rules we worked on had to comport with
6 the statutory provisions.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Dulcie, Sarah, then
8 Richard.

9 MS. WINK: One more thing to consider is this
10 initial turnover is not going to go to immediate execution.
11 There are provisions that we haven't reached yet in these
12 rules that allow for the debtor, who now knows that the
13 judgment creditor is moving against his or her property,
14 and that debtor can move the judge to modify, stop things,
15 change things, so it's not like everything is leaving their
16 hands that day. We are not taking the property permanently
17 from them immediately either, but it does -- this is what
18 reaches that balance that the Legislature -- that the
19 Legislature gave us, which is to protect the property that
20 can be subject to ultimate execution and to make sure it
21 doesn't leave or leave the state or consult.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

23 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Well, I'm not sure
24 how much the Legislature actually thought about why
25 turnover was going to be different from other forms of

1 execution, and, Richard, they can abstract the judgment as
2 soon as the judgment is signed and bring the defendant
3 totally to its knees because it will cause cross-defaults
4 in all of their findings instruments. If I really thought
5 the Legislature had made a policy decision here, I wouldn't
6 have any choice but to accept it. I don't necessarily know
7 that's true. I don't know that anybody knows it's true,
8 and my plea all along since Texaco has just been let's have
9 rational, reasonable, clear policy judgments, and we may
10 never get them.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

12 MR. MUNZINGER: My only point would be in
13 response to the Legislature didn't speak. The Court is a
14 coequal branch of government with a coequal obligation to
15 the citizens to be fair and to provide them due process;
16 and the Court, it would seem to me, would have the
17 authority to put into Rules of Procedure to effectuate the
18 Legislature's policies those things that would protect the
19 judgment debtor; but to me, again, without -- I don't want
20 to repeat myself, but to me it's very amazing, yes, you can
21 abstract a judgment that creates a lien against property,
22 but to go to my bank and take my money away from me without
23 notice, no notice at all, and the rule says that it can be
24 ex parte without any precondition for ex parte proceedings?
25 To me that's extraordinary. How many cases are reversed?

1 Trial judges aren't perfect, juries aren't perfect.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Present company excepted.

3 MR. MUNZINGER: Present company excepted,
4 but, I mean, my goodness gracious, to me that's -- really
5 this is quite extraordinary.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it is
8 shocking, and it was shocking to me as a district judge to
9 learn about it, but it's been the law for a long time, so
10 we're just -- I was just learning about it then and maybe
11 some people are just learning about it now, but because
12 it's been the law for a long time -- and I don't know all
13 the bases, but I think Elaine was referring to court
14 interpretations of the statute -- we're suggesting a change
15 in the law, and I guess the Supreme Court through rule
16 could change that, but we ought to recognize that this
17 isn't anything new.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher. Then
19 Frank.

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, and I did
21 want to point out that the turnover statute is supposed to
22 be for nonexempt property that cannot readily be levied on
23 by ordinary legal process, so that's a different type of
24 property generally, so what you'll see is someone will come
25 in and say, "I know that the debtor is in business with

1 this other person. It's not something you can readily levy
2 on. Please have him, you know, turn over his shares in the
3 business." Okay, and they get put in the registry of the
4 court or they get given to the constable and then we figure
5 out what they're worth and how they get sold and things
6 like that. So, I mean, that's what it's designed for, is
7 those sort of assets.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Robert. Did
9 anybody else have their hand up? Robert, go ahead.

10 MR. LEVY: One of the concerns, though, is
11 that you could use this type of process as a tool, as a
12 weapon, against the defendant in their property -- like
13 might be moving property. It could be gasoline or other
14 gas that's moving through a pipeline and you want to use
15 this to try to grab it, and there can be great costs and
16 consequence to a defendant. Even though the final title
17 isn't determined, this can be extraordinarily disruptive,
18 and without having the opportunity to stop the process
19 before it happens because of the ex parte nature; and if
20 we're talking about issues about the statute then I think
21 we should consider whether ex parte means that if you
22 choose to go ex parte you do it or do you need a much
23 higher threshold to do it ex parte, at least within the
24 period that a defendant does not have the chance to seek a
25 supersedeas bond or within the time frame or filing or

1 obtaining one.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank, then Justice
3 Gaultney.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: In view of our concern over
5 the ex parte nature and yet the possibility of an ex parte
6 proceeding, yet the creditor's concern that, well, if I
7 tell them they're going to hide the collateral, maybe
8 Justice Gaultney's suggestion is something we ought to
9 think about. Maybe before you can go ex parte there maybe
10 needs to be some hurdle, something you have to say to -- so
11 that it's not just a question of the lawyer's discretion.
12 It's a lawyer for the creditor. Maybe something in there
13 that says, you know, you could go ex parte, but you have to
14 show this, you have to say this, it seems to me, and
15 certainly, I mean, it seems to me that due process requires
16 that. You know, notice and opportunity to be heard, that's
17 what I understand about due process, and this is done
18 without notice.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gaultney, and then
20 Nina.

21 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I agree with
22 Frank.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Nina, do you agree with
24 Justice Gaultney and Frank? We can get sort of a wave
25 going here.

1 MS. CORTELL: Always, always. I just wanted
2 to add that there is a tool available to the judgment
3 debtor, and that is if the judgment debtor's plan is to
4 file a supersedeas to preempt or at least try to wire
5 around some of this by filing a motion to stay or something
6 to advise the court that the debtor plans to post a
7 supersedeas and that there's no need for other types of
8 collection efforts in the interim period, so that there is
9 a tool in the debtor's chest.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Why don't we move
11 on -- Sarah, I'm sorry. It's hard to see behind my head.

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I know, I'm sorry
13 about that. It's my dog's fault, and the toll road
14 authority. And, Frank, I don't want to upset -- I'm sorry,
15 Richard, I don't want to upset you even more, but Rule 3
16 doesn't even require the trial court to find that the
17 judgment debtor owns this property. We had clients who
18 were ordered to turn over real property they didn't own, a
19 lot of it, worth millions, and it's hard to turn over
20 property you don't own, but that's -- that's part of the
21 problem with the whole -- you know, whenever -- with all
22 due respect to the Legislature, when the Legislature tries
23 to craft procedural statutes they are sometimes less than
24 precise, and we've dealt with the turnover statute for,
25 what, 30 years, almost 30 years. It's not real precise,

1 but it was all we had, so we went with it. If we're going
2 to try to suggest rules to the Court to adopt to implement
3 the turnover statute, it seems to me that we can do a lot
4 better than the Legislature did quickly in making it
5 precise, and this is just too loosey-goosey for me.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, again, I
8 think it's extraordinary. I don't like it, but I think
9 it's the law, and I don't know that there's a whole lot of
10 room -- Elaine could tell me, but didn't the Legislature
11 amend either the turnover statute or some statute to say,
12 contrary to a previous court ruling, that you don't have to
13 specify exactly what the nonexempt property is, you can
14 just get an order? It says specifically in the statute you
15 can get an order saying to turn over nonexempt property
16 without specifying it; is that right?

17 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Correct.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: So there's
19 clearly a tension and limit on what we can do there, and,
20 sure, we ought to explore what we can do up to that limit,
21 but I think for a lot of this, this is relatively new. It
22 was new to me as a judge, so we're finding out things that
23 are extraordinary and surprising and mandated by the
24 Legislature.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

1 MR. ORSINGER: Since we're about to move on
2 to the next subject I wanted to return to this verification
3 issue in Rule 1(e). I think that rather than moving the
4 verification portion down into Rule 2 I think we ought to
5 eliminate it. The verification requirement is a -- or rule
6 is that an application does not require verification, and
7 from then on we're talking about the impact of an
8 application in the hearing.

9 Down in 2(b)(3) we seem to require either
10 affidavits that would be admissible or actual testimony,
11 and I think the problem with the language in the
12 verification provision in Rule 1 is this concept of prima
13 facie entitlement. Chief Justice Guittard wrote a very
14 excellent opinion one time in which he pointed out that the
15 term prima facie has no fixed legal meaning, and sometimes
16 it means sufficient evidence to avoid a directed verdict,
17 which means that you survive to the second phase of the
18 trial where the plaintiff puts on his evidence. Sometimes
19 it means that it creates an entitlement to victory unless
20 the other side produces evidence to the contrary, which
21 then defeats your prima facie showing, and I can't tell
22 which that means, but I have noticed that over the last 20
23 years the Legislature has been moving away from statutes
24 that provide for prima facie to other ways of describing
25 this transition, either sufficient minimum to go to the

1 jury or whether the burden of producing evidence has
2 shifted to the other side.

3 That's a difficult debate, but we don't need
4 to engage in it because there is no verification
5 requirement, and down in Rule 2(b)(3) we say you can use
6 affidavits, but they must be admissible, so I don't think
7 we need to step into the quagmire of what constitutes prima
8 facie and what doesn't, because it doesn't contribute at
9 all. If we have a rule that says you've got to put in
10 affidavits at least, if not sworn testimony, then let's
11 forget this whole idea of prima facie and you're in front
12 of a judge, you've got evidence that's either written or
13 it's oral, and then the judge rules. So my suggestion is
14 not to move all of that extraneous language but just to
15 eliminate it because it doesn't do anything but confuse.

16 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Chip?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes, Sarah.

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: May I just say
19 one -- the way I described it in a paper on summary
20 judgment proof is you can have a box that would be the
21 vehicle for the evidence and then you'll have the contents
22 of a box. You have the affidavit, that's the box, and then
23 you have facts in the affidavit, that's the contents of the
24 box. The box of an affidavit is hearsay, and if it's
25 objected to as hearsay, it's not admissible to prove the

1 contents, the facts in the box, and that's why I don't
2 understand -- we're saying if it's uncontroverted. Well,
3 it doesn't matter whether it's uncontroverted. If it's
4 hearsay, it's not admissible if it's inadmissible hearsay,
5 and I just don't understand that we're going to -- I mean,
6 we had that huge discussion on 120a on affidavits and
7 whether you could use an affidavit to support your special
8 appearance, and we -- the Court adopted a rule saying you
9 could, if it wasn't objected to. If it's objected to,
10 you've got to bring your people in.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard, on the
12 issue of whether the Legislature is getting away from use
13 of the phrase prima facie --

14 MR. ORSINGER: Yes.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- listen to this, just
16 added in the last Legislature. Section 27.005(c) of the
17 CPRC, "The court may not dismiss a legal action under this
18 section if the party bringing the legal action establishes
19 by a clear and specific evidence a prima facie case for
20 each essential element of the claim in question."

21 MR. ORSINGER: Well, that refutes my
22 statement, with an example.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But your point was still a
24 good one.

25 MR. ORSINGER: I actually have written on

1 this, and I'll be happy to send you the memo, but this has
2 been a problem not only -- not only for the Dallas court of
3 appeals, but also for the U.S. Supreme Court, and I think
4 that there is kind of a universal view among the professors
5 of evidence and others that this term "prima facie" is more
6 trouble than it contributes.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay. Just a small
8 point. Your big point, though, was a good one. Lisa.
9 Lisa had her hand up a minute ago.

10 MS. HOBBS: On another topic, on the top of
11 page 113, we allow the judgment creditor -- they are
12 entitled to a continuance if the judgment debtor appears at
13 the hearing and opposes, and I just wonder why we --
14 implicit in that is that we are precluding the judgment
15 debtor to get a continuance if for some reason he needed a
16 continuance, and I'm ignorant about the process, but that
17 seems inherently unfair. It just seems that either of them
18 could get a continuance if they need it.

19 MR. BLENDON: Yeah, I mean, certainly it's
20 the judge's discretion to run the hearing, and, you know,
21 if a debtor convinces a judge he ought to have a
22 continuance he's going to get a continuance, but I
23 understand your point.

24 MS. HOBBS: I just don't want our language to
25 imply that for some reason that would be improper.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

2 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, I think
3 Richard's point is well-taken in regard to removing the
4 verification requirement, because the way I read this is
5 the trial court under 2(a) may order the turnover, but the
6 judgment creditor has to prove it up. Well, if the
7 judgment creditor can prove it up with the verified
8 application then you are getting to the point where you are
9 getting inadmissible evidence in. Now, of course, hearsay
10 can be competent evidence or is competent evidence, but you
11 still have this logical inconsistency when you read that
12 sentence in regard to verification.

13 "A verified application and any supporting
14 affidavits must be made by one or more persons having
15 personal knowledge," and then you say, "However, facts may
16 be stated based on information and belief." Well, it
17 either must be made on an affidavit by one with personal
18 knowledge or not, so basically the second half of the
19 sentence, "however," is negating the first half of the
20 sentence; and the way I read this is, is basically you're
21 allowing someone to prove up the turnover with evidence
22 that otherwise wouldn't be admissible to prove up anything.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Good point. I've
24 got good news and bad news. The bad news, our rules
25 attorney, Marisa Secco is not here. The good news is she

1 ordered Justice Hecht to take copious notes of our
2 discussion, which I see he is doing, so now we can move on
3 to Rule 3. Mark, take us on Rule 3.

4 MR. BLENDON: All right. Rule 3, contents of
5 the turnover order, and again, this order may be to order
6 turnover or it may be to order a receivership. "Generally
7 an order for turnover relief may do any or all of the
8 following: Order judgment debtor to turn over nonexempt
9 property to a sheriff, constable, receiver, or registry of
10 the court; (2), order the judgment debtor to turn over
11 documents and records related to property; (3), appoint a
12 receiver; (4), grant injunctive relief; (5), authorize the
13 sale of property by a sheriff or constable as in execution;
14 (6), otherwise apply property to satisfy the judgment," and
15 that is vague, but that is right out of 31.002(b)(2). That
16 is the language of the statute, and then closing sub (a)
17 with, "The order is not required to identify the specific
18 property subject to turnover," and that is sub (h) that was
19 mentioned earlier. That is an amendment to the turnover
20 statute using that phrase. "The order must not require
21 turnover of property to the creditor." Do you want to
22 comment on that or should I go on?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, comments on that?
24 Anybody have comments on that? Yeah, Richard.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: "Order the judgment debtor to

1 turn over all documents or records related to the
2 property." Why do you have that? I can understand if
3 there is a certificate of title, but "all documents related
4 to the property," we go through this fight in discovery all
5 the time. That would include an e-mail saying, "Bill, did
6 you know I parked my car at the garage last Sunday?"
7 That's a document related to the car. That's awfully broad
8 it seems to me.

9 MR. BLENDON: That is in the statute back at
10 page 122, 31.002(b)(1), second line, and I agree with the
11 comment, but the statute does say "together with all
12 documents or records related to the property." And that's
13 31.002(b)(1), second line.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: Thank you.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments?
16 Yeah, Roger.

17 MR. HUGHES: Actually, this may be skipping
18 ahead to Rule 5, but I notice when it talks about contents
19 of the order there is no requirement for a bond for a
20 receiver; and, I mean, I can understand why when we give
21 property to the sheriff they already sort of have a bond
22 and they've got immunity that protects them from here to
23 Sunday, but I'm wondering what's the reason for not
24 requiring a private receiver to put up some sort of bond?
25 I mean, if they're going to sell the property or run a

1 business, you're almost giving them carte blanche with no
2 liability.

3 MR. BLENDON: The --

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mark.

5 MR. BLENDON: The case law, it has been taken
6 up, and the case law says that because we're dealing
7 post-judgment, this is a post-judgment matter, so that
8 would be the first explanation for lack of bond, and then
9 the second would be that when we do get into Rule 5, as you
10 mentioned, I think you'll see the protection there, at
11 least in partial answer to your comment that the receiver
12 -- the receiver can grab property, but he cannot distribute
13 property, is my recollection under the rules, until he gets
14 a court order or a writing signed by the judgment debtor.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Robert.

16 MR. LEVY: I think the issue about a bond is
17 important, because, again, it's not -- in some cases
18 receiver taking property can have damage to the property or
19 other consequential damage that would not be reflected in
20 that type of situation and then the debtor would be without
21 any relief under this provision to remedy that. I mean,
22 you can receive a -- you know, trucks that are in transit,
23 and you lose the sale, you had to get sued, the debtor is
24 going to get sued by the people receiving the goods, things
25 like that.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

2 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Chip, that was a
3 very --

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Peter. Peter, sorry.

5 MR. KELLY: This applies to 2 and 3. The
6 phrase, "Necessity of reasonable costs, including
7 attorney's fees, to the prevailing party." Costs are
8 separate from attorney's fees, and nowhere else in the
9 rules or the statutes am I aware of that attorney's fees
10 are included as a cost. We have a whole set at Rules 125
11 and thereafter dealing with assessments and collection of
12 costs. I think that it shouldn't include attorney's fees
13 as a cost but as a separate item. Perhaps also include
14 costs, fees, and expenses, so it's the three separate
15 categories of awards can be made.

16 MR. BLENDON: I believe that phrase was taken
17 from the statute at page 122, (1)(e), "The judgment
18 creditor is entitled to recover reasonable costs including
19 attorney's fees." That is the statutory language that we
20 used.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Peter's right, costs and
22 attorney's fees are different typically, but does the
23 subcommittee feel that it's -- or the task force feel that
24 it's bound in by the statute, obligated by the statute to
25 keep that language?

1 MR. BLENDON: I think that, yes, we were --
2 that we were duty bound to find rules or create rules that
3 would implement the statute.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gotcha. Dulcie.

5 MS. WINK: Throughout the sets of rules
6 sometimes we were dealing with statutes that had language
7 like this where the Legislature treated the attorney's fees
8 as costs --

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes.

10 MS. WINK: -- and some rules where the
11 Legislature spoke differently, so we felt bound by it.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Sarah. No?

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No, I was shaking my
14 head. I -- we all know there's a difference between costs
15 and attorney's fees, so this is an example of what I was
16 saying earlier about the imprecision of the statute.

17 On the bond issue, I thought you were being
18 very gracious that maybe there would be damage in transit
19 or something like that. What if the receiver just steals
20 the property? And it's later determined that actually,
21 that was exempt property and not subject to execution, but
22 it's too late because the receiver is in South America with
23 the property and isn't coming back. The fact that it's
24 post-judgment doesn't help the judgment debtor at all.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, go ahead, Mark.

1 MR. BLENDON: As Donna pointed out, a
2 receiver does enjoy judicial immunity, and so that needs to
3 be factored in. Judge Hitner did an article back when the
4 statute was passed and said that there should be no bond,
5 and to my knowledge every case that's dealt with a receiver
6 bond has concluded that no bond should be required.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Is this under
9 section 64?

10 MR. BLENDON: No.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay. Because
12 64, contrary to a lot of the other things, actually says
13 that you have to have a bond.

14 MR. BLENDON: Right. 64 is -- it talks in
15 terms of claims. We're talking in terms of post-judgment,
16 talking in terms of collecting judgments, and so that's the
17 difference.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Is there
19 statutory language at all regarding bond in this context?

20 MR. BLENDON: No, there is no statutory
21 language on bond, to my knowledge.

22 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Chip, that's --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Sarah.

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm sorry. That's
25 sort of the point of a bond, is because the receiver has

1 judicial immunity you're never going to recover against the
2 receiver, but you can recover against the bond if he
3 absconds with your property, and I don't see how that's a
4 reason not to have one.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other comments? Yeah,
6 Justice Gaultney.

7 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Just so it's
8 clear, this ex parte order that's without notice, without
9 hearing, the day after judgment can include all of this?

10 MR. BLENDON: All of what, sir?

11 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: All of in (a)?

12 MR. BLENDON: You --

13 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: 3(a), that
14 authorize the sale of property.

15 MR. BLENDON: Yes. "An order may do any or
16 all of the following," and just very briefly, not to
17 rehash, but remember that a garnishment can be done the day
18 after, can freeze the bank account, and I think could take
19 the gas in the pipeline, so this is no worse than a
20 garnishment in my mind.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

22 MR. STORIE: You know, I had a similar
23 thought about the bond with regard to the possibility for
24 injunctive relief. Normally you would have a bond with
25 that, but --

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Justice Gray.

2 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Peter's comment still
3 concerns me, and just because the statute uses the phrase
4 "reasonable costs including attorney's fees," I don't
5 understand why we couldn't clarify that and say something
6 on the order of "court costs," comma, "attorney's fees,"
7 comma, "and other costs or expenses," and then you've got
8 what the statute requires, but you're still breaking out
9 those elements in a more distinct fashion.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Eduardo.

11 MR. RODRIGUEZ: Some of us haven't been here
12 since the beginning like some of y'all.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Like Buddy.

14 MR. RODRIGUEZ: But in listening to this
15 conversation, it seems like around the table there is a lot
16 of concern about this particular section, and specifically
17 because there may -- may be occasions where people are
18 taking property even before an appeal is perfected, and
19 then all of the sudden, I mean, the property is sold, the
20 appeal is reversed, and now the person who had property is
21 in a bad situation, and I understand that this was passed
22 by the Legislature, so my question is has this committee
23 ever -- ever come across issues before where the committee
24 feels that perhaps it's -- the statute should be changed
25 and approach the Legislature about making changes in order

1 to improve the system of justice?

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I can -- I think I
3 can speak for the committee for a number of years, probably
4 15 or 20, and I don't think the committee has ever gone to
5 the Legislature. I'll defer to Justice Hecht and Justice
6 Medina on whether anything like that has ever happened.

7 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: (Shakes head.) But
8 sometimes ideas -- sometimes the ideas circle back through
9 the legislative process. But I think if we become
10 convinced that there are constitutional problems here --
11 I'm not saying that there are -- but if we were convinced,
12 we would rather change it than have the U.S. Supreme Court
13 tell us to change it. Like we had to do with prejudgment
14 garnishment.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

16 MR. LOW: We had a --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is your name Judge? You
18 got a name "judge" in front of your name?

19 MR. LOW: Well, I mean --

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez wanted to
21 say something and then you Buddy.

22 MR. LOW: -- first name for a judge. I don't
23 want to do that. We had that problem --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, then she'll talk
25 after you.

1 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: No, that's okay.

2 MR. LOW: I'm not used to having a good
3 looking lady sitting beside me.

4 MR. BOYD: What's your point?

5 MR. LOW: My point is I'll go to her.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You guys work it out.

7 MR. LOW: Go ahead.

8 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I think our biggest
9 concern, we keep thinking about a lawsuit that occurred, it
10 was a jury trial, we have a judgment, and everybody has
11 been angry at the other side for years, and finally there's
12 a judgment. That is not what the real concern should be.
13 The concern is, for me, the person who serves someone nine
14 months ago, came in now with a default judgment. I sign
15 that default judgment, and the next day they go in and they
16 start garnishing wages. There has not been an opportunity
17 for them to even have notice that there's been a default
18 judgment because it hasn't even made it to the clerk's
19 office yet for them to send out the notice, and this has
20 happened, and maybe it's not a constitutional issue yet
21 because I do get that motion for new trial sometimes.
22 Sometimes I don't.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

24 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: But the way they
25 found out about the lawsuit was when someone was taking

1 over their property under a legal method, and, yes, there
2 are constitutional issues, but I don't know what to do
3 about them because we have these rules, and I'm not sure
4 that anyone has raised them to me because what I'll do is
5 try to tell them that they need to set aside whatever
6 they're doing or stop or I'll grant an injunction or
7 whatever request I have because I don't know why they
8 didn't answer yet. They may -- I may be granting them a
9 new trial, and usually I do. If someone shows up, most of
10 the excuses that they have may be a little flimsy, but, you
11 know, I'll grant them a new trial.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Yeah. Buddy.

13 MR. LOW: Chip, we had a similar problem,
14 appellate Rule 25(g) says judgment shall be -- can be
15 enforced unless certain things and then it goes back to the
16 bond, and in Texaco, they had a Federal suit in White
17 Plains, New York --

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

19 MR. LOW: -- about the amount of the bond.
20 They said if such amount and you can't reach it. Why would
21 there be any different constitutional prohibition if you
22 don't have time even and notice? To me that would be more
23 of a -- you know, of a constitutional prohibition without
24 notice than just the amount and then we amended, as Justice
25 Hecht said, we amended our bonding amounts and so forth.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Carl.

2 MR. HAMILTON: While we're on bonds, I still
3 don't understand about why no receiver's bond is required.
4 Under Chapter 64, which is the receiver statute, Civil
5 Practice and Remedies Code, it says, "A receiver can be
6 appointed," (a)(2), "in an action by a creditor to subject
7 any property or fund to his claim." That's what we're
8 doing with the turnover statute, so why are we not
9 requiring a receiver's bond?

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mark.

11 MR. BLENDON: Yeah, Chapter 64, the comment
12 at page 115, the footnotes, talk about Chapter 64, and
13 Chapter 64 preceded the turnover statute by I think 30
14 years or so, and there's just -- other than just very, very
15 minor authority, the cases consistently say that Chapter 64
16 has no application to a post-judgment receivership.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Moseley.

18 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Let me get back to
19 you.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody else? Marcy.
21 Just keeping you on your toes.

22 MS. GREER: It strikes me that if there were
23 a bond requirement it can be waived. I mean, if it's just
24 something that needs to be considered, there are grounds
25 for waiving it whenever it's required. Since you asked.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I don't have my
3 Chapter 132, enforcement of judgments, memorized, but are
4 any of these cases we're talking about -- you know, were
5 any of them decided by the Supreme Court? I'm reminded of
6 what Jack Pope said many times, that the courts of appeals
7 cases are binding on, you know, some people, but not the
8 Supreme Court, and that would influence me as to whether I
9 would be paying a lot of attention to them.

10 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Gee, thanks, Bill.

11 MR. ORSINGER: You didn't know that already?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland, would you
13 like to respond to that?

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, speaking as a
15 member of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything more on
17 the -- on Rule 3? If not, we'll take our morning break and
18 then go to Rule 4. Be back at 11:00 o'clock.

19 (Recess from 10:45 a.m. to 11:04 a.m.)

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, guys, let's get back
21 to work.

22 MR. ORSINGER: All right. Crack the whip.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Crack the whip. All
24 right. We're starting again.

25 MS. BARON: I hear you, I hear you.

1 MR. ORSINGER: The old-timers pay attention.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, it's these rookies.
3 All right. I prematurely moved us onto Rule 4, forgetting
4 that we hadn't talked about 3(b), (c), and (d) and (e) yet,
5 so let's do that as expeditiously as we can.

6 MR. BLENDON: All right. Rule 3(b) at page
7 113, notice to debtor, "An order for turnover relief must
8 include your funds or other property may be exempt under
9 Federal or state law" and then (c), third party, "An order
10 for turnover relief may be directed to a third party only
11 if that third party has property owned by the judgment
12 debtor or is subject to the judgment debtor's possession or
13 control." And you want me to just go ahead and finish out
14 Rule 3?

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, finish those out,
16 please.

17 MR. BLENDON: (d), receiverships, "An order
18 for turnover relief that appoints a receiver must specify
19 the powers of the receiver, which may include the authority
20 to take possession of nonexempt property, sell it, and
21 subject to approval of the court, deliver the proceeds to
22 the judgment creditor." The order must require the
23 receiver to file prior to assuming receivership duties.
24 Note that the receiver shall perform the receivership
25 duties faithfully. The order may also state how the

1 receiver's fee is calculated, and then (3), costs, an order
2 for turnover relief may tax against the judgment debtor the
3 reasonable costs, including attorney's fees incurred by the
4 prevailing judgment creditor in a turnover proceeding and
5 the reasonable fees and expenses incurred by the receiver.
6 And that concludes Rule 3.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Comments about the
8 remaining aspects of turnover Rule 3? Yeah, who is that,
9 Tracy?

10 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Oh, yeah,
11 sorry. I'm sorry I don't have my other sections that we've
12 redone. Didn't we have a size requirement on the notice on
13 the other sections, and is there some reason why the size
14 requirement is not here? On the notice to debtor.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. David.

16 MR. FRITSCH: We had size requirements in
17 the actual writ with regard to the writ of sequestration or
18 the writ of execution. I'm not sure it was in the actual
19 notice.

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, but this
21 is the order that actually gets served on somebody, so
22 shouldn't it be the same size requirement?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Elaine.

24 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Yeah, this came up, and
25 it's not statutory, but there is some Federal statutes that

1 apparently exempt out property from even a state collection
2 of a judgment, so we weren't bound by a size requirement in
3 the notice, but that would be perfectly, I would think,
4 acceptable.

5 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I just think we
6 can make it consistent with the other ones that it's in
7 already, so people get used to that.

8 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Actually, some statutes
9 say 12-point, some say 10. We could do 11.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Some of us would like 14
11 or 16, but good point, Justice Christopher. Any other
12 comments? Yeah, Richard, and then Bill.

13 MR. ORSINGER: The cross-paragraph seems to
14 me to require an additional justification when you're going
15 to assess attorney's fees and expenses in the turnover
16 proceeding, a justification beyond just the fact that a
17 judgment has been entered and you've already gotten your
18 due process in the trial.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What paragraph are you
20 talking about?

21 MR. ORSINGER: That would be (e).

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: (e).

23 MR. ORSINGER: 3(e), and I'm curious, can the
24 ex parte turnover order contain a judgment for new fees and
25 costs? Okay. Then --

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The answer is "yes."

2 MR. ORSINGER: That presents a due process
3 issue that's different from the one that we discussed
4 before because that's a new money judgment for
5 post-judgment issues that have never been vetted by a jury,
6 and I'm wondering if anyone has evaluated the
7 constitutionality of a money judgment taken on an ex parte
8 basis for matters that have never been submitted by notice?

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mark, I take it that
10 wasn't considered.

11 MR. BLENDON: I'm not aware of any.

12 MR. ORSINGER: To me the rationale that the
13 judgment would cure the error to allow an ex parte seizure
14 of property would only apply to what was tried in the first
15 trial and not a monitory claim that's being tried ex parte
16 for matters that occurred after the judgment, and so maybe
17 we ought to consider some due process requirement regarding
18 the new money judgment.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher, is
20 your hand poised to raise?

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yeah, I just
22 had one other thing. The last sentence of (a), "The order
23 must not require the turnover of property to the creditor."
24 I think we should highlight that more and make it a
25 separate section rather than just sort of at the bottom of

1 (a) when you're not really thinking that it really has to
2 be in there or should not be in there.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments?
4 Bill.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: In (a)(1), just
6 comparing the language in (a)(1) with the -- with (c) and
7 would suggest that "owned by the judgment debtor" be added
8 into (a)(1) such that it says "nonexempt property owned by
9 the judgment debtor or in the judgment debtor's possession
10 or subject to" -- "or subject to its control," et cetera.
11 I don't guess it's much of an ambiguity as to whether it
12 needs to be both the judgment debtor's property and in the
13 judgment debtor's possession or subject to its control when
14 the language is as originally crafted, but at least it
15 would be clearer if it indicated the -- if it was the same
16 language that's in (c) for third parties.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Unless there is some
19 problems with that.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think Roger had his hand
21 up first, Donna, and then you.

22 MR. HUGHES: Sort of a matter of
23 clarification. Rule 3(e) uses the word "may tax attorney's
24 fees and costs," yet 2(c) says, "A judgment creditor who
25 prevails is entitled," and that rule would suggest that the

1 judge has to award the prevailing creditor attorney's fees,
2 whereas 3(e) implies it's discretionary. Does the statute
3 or the case law clear that up or --

4 MR. BLENDON: Yes, at 122, the statute 1 --
5 or, excuse me, sub (e) in the middle of the page says, "The
6 judgment creditor is entitled to recover reasonable costs,
7 including attorney's fees.

8 MR. HUGHES: Well, "entitled to" is kind of
9 different because we're used to sort of "shall" or "will"
10 or "may," so does the case law say that means "must award"
11 or it's discretionary?

12 MR. BLENDON: I'm not aware on that.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It does seem to be a
14 contradiction between 2(c) and 3(e), doesn't it?

15 MR. BLENDON: Yes, I believe there is an
16 inconsistency.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Because entitlement means
18 you get to get it, you get it.

19 MR. BLENDON: Right.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So tell Marisa to
21 fix that, Judge.

22 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Uh-huh.

23 MR. HUGHES: I mean, I tend to be in favor of
24 discretionary with a trial judge because the judge may feel
25 that for whatever reason the equity does not require

1 attorney's fees, but if the statute says what it says, you
2 know.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Donna.

4 MS. BROWN: I have a problem with third party
5 turnovers under (c) in the way this is written. The
6 turnover statute is an order ordering the -- clearly the
7 judgment debtor --

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

9 MS. BROWN: -- to do something, and there are
10 some cases with some loose language about third party
11 turnovers and in a happy world we would have third party
12 turnovers because then you would -- could go directly to
13 the third party and get the property and get the
14 cooperation of the third party, but to do so I think you
15 would have to bring them within the jurisdiction of the
16 court, which would be citation, notice, hearing, time to
17 answer.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

19 MS. BROWN: And so I think that this language
20 of third party turnovers is a problem because it says "the
21 property the third party has owned by the judgment debtor,"
22 that's one thing to go and get that or have the judgment
23 debtor go get that property and turn it over, but the
24 phrase "or subject to the judgment debtor's possession or
25 control" would not seem to limit it to the judgment

1 debtor's property. It's just subject to their control. So
2 we've got to, I think, address the issue of third party
3 turnovers and just either say you can do them or not. I
4 don't think that the statute allows you to do them.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Say that again.

6 MS. BROWN: I do not think that the statute,
7 the clear language of the statute, allows third party
8 turnovers.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You think it prohibits it?

10 MS. BROWN: I think it does not allow it.
11 Now, I'm not saying it -- I think there's two different
12 things here.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pam, what's she saying
14 here? It doesn't allow it, but it doesn't prohibit it, or
15 it does prohibit it?

16 MS. BROWN: I don't think it prohibits it,
17 but I don't think it gives authority to do a third party
18 turnover.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. That's fair. Okay.

20 MS. BROWN: So --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, good. All right.
22 Any other comments? Let's move on to 4.

23 MR. BLENDON: Service of order, the key here
24 in the three paragraphs is "as soon as practicable," and
25 that phrase is repeated through (a), (b), and (c), "An

1 order directed to judgment debtor or otherwise applying the
2 property, the turnover order and requiring turnover of
3 nonexempt property should be served pursuant to Rule 21a as
4 soon as practicable after the order is signed." That's
5 (a). (b), order appointing a receiver, is similar,
6 "Appointing a receiver shall be served on the judgment
7 debtor," 21a, as soon as practicable. And (b) does that,
8 at the end of the paragraph a requirement that an order
9 appointing a receiver shall be delivered to the receiver
10 promptly by the party or attorney obtaining the order.

11 And then (c), order including other
12 injunctive relief, again, as soon as practicable, "If the
13 application for turnover relief is filed as an independent
14 action and a temporary restraining order issues it shall be
15 served on a judgment debtor as provided for in the Texas
16 Rules of Civil Procedure governing injunctive relief," and
17 then (d), orders directed to financial institutions, those
18 are per the -- governed by Texas Civil Practice and
19 Remedies Code and the Texas Finance Code.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Frank.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: What's the purpose of
22 requiring the order be served as soon as practicable? Is
23 it to make the judgment debtor subject to the order or to
24 give him notice?

25 MR. BLENDON: I believe to give him notice,

1 but to allow for the -- for the concern that you have in a
2 garnishment that you don't want the debtor to know you're
3 getting ready to go freeze his bank account.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, then in 2 you've got
5 this proviso saying that with regard to a receivership that
6 it doesn't have to be served as soon as practicable, "if
7 service of the order would prejudice the judgment
8 creditor's right to collect the judgment." And what's the
9 purpose of that? Is it the same thing, that we don't want
10 them running off with the funds?

11 MR. BLENDON: Right.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, it seems to me that here
13 we finally have a provision dealing with the ex parte
14 problem. You know, if you're serving with a receivership
15 order, there has to be a determination as to whether
16 service would prejudice the judgment creditor's right to
17 collect the judgment. If it would, then you don't have to
18 serve it as soon as practicable. You can hold off on
19 serving it. I have a question as to who makes that
20 determination. I think it's probably the attorney, not the
21 judge, but this is some type of recognition of the ex parte
22 problem we talked about earlier, and let me ask you this,
23 if -- well, it seems to me maybe we ought to think about
24 taking language like this and moving it into 1 where we're
25 talking about issuance of the order, because once the order

1 is issued I'm not sure -- the attorney may have fairly
2 limited remedies. I'm not sure what he could do. Okay,
3 you know, you found out about it. Now what are you going
4 to do about it? I guess you go back and try to get the
5 judge to change the order.

6 MR. BLENDON: Rule 7 covers that, yeah.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, it seems to me maybe we
8 need to think about taking language like this and moving it
9 into 1 and having some type of standard as to when -- to at
10 least give the judge in that case a standard for deciding
11 whether to proceed ex parte.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: Because now there's not.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert.

15 MR. LEVY: I agree with that, but I also want
16 to ask why -- if Rule 21 outlines when service is required,
17 why do we say "as soon as practicable," because that in
18 some sense might even add more time. Shouldn't it be done
19 immediately if we know -- you know, if we're serving their
20 attorney of record, and whose obligation is it to make this
21 service?

22 MR. BLENDON: Well, I think it's the judgment
23 creditor. At least the way it's actually done, the
24 judgment creditor serves -- serves it on the debtor just as
25 they would in a garnishment proceeding, and I don't think

1 the reference to Rule 21a is as to time. I think the
2 reference is as to manner of service.

3 MR. LEVY: And so you're serving the lawyer
4 -- as Dulcie pointed out, you're serving the lawyer, their
5 last lawyer of record, but and so this is not an obligation
6 that the court that issues the order has to send it out, so
7 as soon as you get it -- why not make it immediately or
8 within X period of days rather than, well, send it out next
9 week, that's as soon as I get to it? Or why even put that
10 language? Just say "serve under Rule 21a."

11 MR. BLENDON: Did you have something?

12 MR. FRITSCHKE: Is the concern the "as soon as
13 practicable" language?

14 MR. LEVY: Yes, because it could add more
15 time rather -- even though that's not the intent.

16 MR. FRITSCHKE: In the harmonization process
17 that language was taken from attachment, sequestration,
18 those ancillary proceedings, because there is a duty on the
19 part of the applicant to as soon as practicable serve a
20 copy of the writ of attachment or sequestration upon the
21 defendant.

22 MR. LEVY: Is that under 21a also?

23 MR. FRITSCHKE: No. It's in the specific
24 ancillary proceedings. For instance, in current 598(a).

25 MR. LEVY: Would they be using 21a service

1 under that provision or normal service?

2 MR. FRITSCHER: I think it would have to be
3 21a.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any more comments
5 about this? Yeah, Carl.

6 MR. HAMILTON: Well, I'm troubled about the
7 Rule 21a service. We've got ex parte hearing with no
8 notice, we have an order entered, and we have a 21a
9 service. Where do you send the 21a service? How do you
10 know where this judgment debtor is? I mean, do you just
11 send it to his lawyer if he had one in the lawsuit? Do you
12 send it to his -- you know, in default judgments the
13 plaintiff has to file the last known address with attorney.
14 So where do you send the 21a notice, and what if the green
15 card doesn't come back? How do we know that the judgment
16 debtor even got notice of what was going on?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

18 MR. ORSINGER: The 21a, as I understand the
19 operation here, the 21a notice is -- applies when the
20 turnover proceeding is not filed as an independent action.
21 If it's filed as an independent action then you have to
22 have normal process served.

23 MR. BLENDON: Citation.

24 MR. ORSINGER: And what is the distinction or
25 what is the choice when someone chooses to do it as not

1 independent versus independent? Is there a requirement
2 that some be independent? Is it optional with the judgment
3 creditor, and if so, why would the judgment creditor ever
4 file it independently?

5 MR. BLENDON: It is optional, is my
6 understanding, and for example, if a judgment was taken in
7 Brownsville, debtor moves to Dallas, you might file it as
8 an independent action in Dallas.

9 MR. ORSINGER: So the dependent or
10 independent means filed in the court that granted the
11 original judgment versus filed in another court that didn't
12 grant the original judgment?

13 MR. BLENDON: That it can either be a
14 post-judgment proceeding in the original lawsuit,
15 post-judgment, or it can be an independent action in a new
16 court, yes.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Okay, so that -- we had a
18 debate previously -- I don't know if you were a part of it
19 -- as to whether a garnishment is a separate action, could
20 be filed in a separate court, or had to be filed in the
21 original court, and there was a difference of opinion and
22 then some research came back. Some old cases said that
23 garnishment has to be filed in the court that granted the
24 judgment, but that's not true for this remedy. This remedy
25 you can file in any court in Texas really basically.

1 MR. BLENDON: I believe it was discussed last
2 time, and I think the statute says "a court of appropriate
3 jurisdiction." So you could file it in another court of
4 appropriate jurisdiction, according -- that's line one of
5 the statute at page 122.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. And can you share any
7 insight in the policy that's accomplished by requiring full
8 service and notice in advance of an order when it's
9 independent versus no notice and after the fact notice if
10 it's dependent on the original jurisdiction?

11 MR. BLENDON: Right. I mean, if -- I mean,
12 it goes back to this is simply a continuation of the
13 lawsuit if it's filed in the same -- as a post-judgment
14 proceeding, the defendant has already been served with
15 citation, jurisdiction has already attached, we're just
16 continuing on, so no citation, versus if you start a new
17 proceeding then you need to have citation issued and obtain
18 formal service of process.

19 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I'm not going to say
20 anything to the appropriateness of it, but I'll give you an
21 example of one that's been filed in my court, and it had to
22 do with real estate, and so they were stating that it was a
23 mandatory venue provision because they're trying to get a
24 certain piece of real estate. The lawsuit had nothing to
25 do with my county whatsoever, but they're trying to get the

1 property that is in my county, and so they filed another
2 lawsuit just to get that property.

3 MR. ORSINGER: So they thought that they
4 didn't have venue to go against the real estate in the
5 county of judgment, so they filed an independent proceeding
6 in the county where the land was located?

7 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yes. That's --

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip Watson.

9 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: That's an example.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: From downtown.

11 MR. WATSON: To follow up on Richard's, my
12 memory is, is that when we got into the garnishment context
13 that the cases -- the rationale was not necessarily limited
14 to garnishment, and, again, I'm fuzzy on this, but my
15 memory is that the thinking was that it's kind of like a
16 bill of review, that if you're going to do something to
17 enforce or tinker with or whatever, a court's judgment,
18 that the court of appropriate jurisdiction to do that is
19 the court that signed the judgment and that other courts
20 should not be involved in the enforcement of or changing in
21 any way, not that this is changing, a court's judgment.
22 Now, I'm not saying that that's necessarily what controls
23 here, but I think that theory should not be dismissed
24 because that's -- that's where much of this is grounded,
25 that you don't fool with another court's jurisdiction,

1 including enforcement.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Richard.

3 MR. ORSINGER: I'd like to hear what Mark or
4 Donna say about the idea of the venue rules applying. Do
5 you agree that if someone seeking enforcement against land,
6 that some kind of mandatory venue rule would require that
7 the turnover be filed in the county of the real estate?

8 MS. BROWN: I do not. Because the order, the
9 turnover order, is an order ordering the judgment debtor to
10 do something, and I think it was overkill on the part of --

11 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: And I want to add to
12 it, they have a fraudulent transfer part in it, too, so
13 they had added some parties, and I don't know if that would
14 make a difference as well.

15 MS. BROWN: And that is a separate lawsuit
16 that is not something that could be determined in the
17 course of a real turnover proceeding.

18 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: So it could have been
19 -- that could have been mainly their thought.

20 MS. BROWN: They're throwing everything in
21 one pot.

22 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: There you go.

23 MS. BROWN: And one of those things has to be
24 cooked in your court, so that's what was happening there,
25 but as far as venue, I don't think that the turnover

1 proceeding -- there's one exception. There's some
2 discussion that if the claim is a consumer debt, that the
3 Federal Fair Debt Collection Practices Act may require that
4 the turnover proceeding be brought in an independent action
5 that is in line with the Federal statute regarding consumer
6 debts, and that would be when you would be governed by
7 venue, not by the Texas venue statutes but by the Federal
8 Collection Practices Act.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's move to Rule
10 5. You don't need to -- Mark, you don't need to read all
11 of Rule 5 because it's kind of lengthy, but just give us an
12 overview of what the rule is about.

13 MR. BLENDON: All right. Receiverships, in
14 general, and I think this is important, the receiverships
15 under the rules are referred to as "post-judgment
16 receiverships." Chapter 64 of the Texas Civil Practice and
17 Remedies Code and Rule 695, 695a do not apply to
18 post-judgment receiverships. That was referred to earlier,
19 and then there is a comment on that, and then
20 qualifications. Bond, no bond is required. That's been
21 raised. Receiver's fees and expenses, that the receiver is
22 entitled to reasonable fees and expenses; and real
23 property, that if it involves real property that a motion
24 to approve the agreement must be brought before the court
25 and then disposition of receivership property -- and that

1 is important as well -- "Unless otherwise provided in the
2 order or subsequent orders, the receiver shall not
3 distribute the proceeds of receivership property or pay
4 receiver's fees and expenses without either, (a), notice to
5 the judgment debtor and judgment creditor, hearing, and
6 order of the court or a written agreement filed with the
7 court."

8 And then 2 is slightly inconsistent in saying
9 "application and notice." "An application for distribution
10 must detail the proposed distribution and must" -- and then
11 goes on to allow a notice of submission, so to speak, "and
12 must contain a notice that the court may grant the relief
13 if no objection is filed within seven days," and so that is
14 somewhat at odds with (a) at the top of the page saying
15 there shall be a hearing, and (a) probably should be
16 changed or these two should be reconciled, and one
17 reconciliation would be to say, (a), change it to notice to
18 the judgment debtor and judgment creditor, "opportunity for
19 hearing," adding the words "opportunity for" to make it
20 consistent with the notice of submission procedure under
21 (2). And then that's pretty much it.

22 Application for receiver fees, the court --
23 and then order, the court must enter a written order, and
24 if requested the order shall also state the receiver's
25 reasonable and necessary fees, and then provision for

1 termination in (g).

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, good. Let's --
3 comments on 5? Rule 5, at pages 114, 115, and 116 of our
4 materials. Yeah, Harvey. Justice Brown.

5 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: I just have a
6 question, and that is what does a bond cost? I mean, if
7 you're taking a million dollars that the receiver is
8 overseeing, what would the bond cost? Because that's an
9 additional expense that is eventually going to be passed
10 on.

11 MR. BLENDON: I'm not certain in a -- I'm not
12 clear on the question. I don't believe a bond would be
13 required, but if it would, I think oftentimes it's 10
14 percent of the bond amount. I don't know that.

15 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: I know it's not
16 required now, but I know there's some people talking about
17 it.

18 MR. BLENDON: Right.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

20 MR. MUNZINGER: I have a question. I may
21 have missed something. This Rule 5 allows a receiver to
22 sell property; is that correct?

23 MR. BLENDON: Depending on the court order,
24 yes.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: I understand it has to be

1 done with a court order and in a hearing, what have you,
2 but up to this point in time the rules as presently written
3 do not require notice to the judgment debtor. The
4 judgment -- the first of the rules that we looked at
5 allowed an ex parte hearing, did not require a notice to
6 the judgment debtor. We now have -- we're addressing a
7 rule that allows property of the judgment debtor to be
8 sold, and it says "application and notice," seven days, if
9 no objection has been filed within seven days, but the
10 judgment debtor doesn't know of this -- unless I've missed
11 something, doesn't know that there is a proceeding going,
12 doesn't know that a receiver has been appointed over his or
13 her property, and that his or her property is now going to
14 be sold by the receiver and all of this on a judgment that
15 has not yet been final for 30 days.

16 MR. BLENDON: I think that 2 infers and maybe
17 should specifically state that that notice goes to the
18 judgment debtor and that he has seven days to raise his
19 objection.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, but the notice -- the
22 notice is given by the party, by the court, by the
23 receiver, by whom? To where? Again, the whole scheme
24 here -- and I don't mean that in a bad way. I don't mean
25 that it's a scheme. I just mean that the whole arrangement

1 contemplates no notice to the judgment debtor throughout
2 the point that we're now at selling his or her property.

3 MR. BLENDON: No. At least the way it's
4 really done is the receiver provides this notice, and in
5 fact, this is the way it's being currently done in Dallas
6 County, is that the receiver, he acquires property. He's
7 got the property. He sends notice to the judgment creditor
8 and the judgment debtor and requests a court order to allow
9 him to distribute property. If no objection is raised,
10 most of the judges will then simply sign the order, allow
11 the receiver to pay the judgment creditor the proceeds and
12 pay the receivership fees to the receiver.

13 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, I mean no disrespect,
14 but it doesn't seem to me appropriate that property can be
15 taken from its owner because this is the practice in Dallas
16 as distinct from a rule enacted by government that
17 addresses transfers of ownership of free citizens'
18 properties. I don't understand that.

19 MR. BLENDON: Well, as I say, it infers, and
20 maybe it should specifically state at this point the debtor
21 is getting notice and an opportunity to object when we're
22 talking about sub (2) there, application and notice.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene, then Lamont, then
24 Carl.

25 MR. STORIE: Yeah, I just had a question also

1 about what sort of real property cannot readily be levied
2 on by ordinary legal process.

3 MR. BLENDON: Interesting, I hadn't thought
4 about that.

5 MR. STORIE: Right. So I wasn't sure why
6 there was some mention of real property. I know Justice
7 Christopher mentioned it was typically some sort of
8 intangible item.

9 MR. BLENDON: One situation where it might
10 apply, though, is if a debtor has nonexempt property that
11 is -- cannot be levied upon by normal legal process, the
12 receivership order is going to be broad and would include
13 also the assets that could be levied on by ordinary legal
14 process, I believe. And so the receiver, once the
15 receivership door opens and the threshold is crossed then
16 he could also have control over easily to levy on property,
17 is my understanding, depending on what the order says.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lamont, will you yield to
19 David for just two seconds?

20 MR. FRITSCHKE: Just very briefly, the only
21 thing we could think of, perhaps, is a leasehold interest,
22 the contract right owned by a judgment debtor. That has
23 some value that's not readily levied upon. I think you're
24 correct that the only way I know to levy upon real property
25 in execution is to endorse the real property description on

1 the writ, file it of record, conduct a sale.

2 MR. STORIE: Yeah.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now Lamont.

4 MR. FRITSCHKE: Thank you.

5 MR. JEFFERSON: It seems to me like everyone
6 has the same problem with all of these provisions of the
7 statute, and that's a problem of notice, and we're all --
8 at least I'm envisioning judgment taken day one, next day a
9 turnover receiver, stuff happens under the statute, and I
10 appreciate the task force -- the deference to the
11 Legislature, but I don't -- it looks to me like we can fix
12 a lot of these problems if we had rules or a rule that
13 governed the period of time before which the judgment is
14 final, if we -- and have some kind of a standard to get
15 relief in that time period, including the appointment of a
16 receiver, and I don't see anything in the statute that
17 would prevent that.

18 So, I mean, this committee at least is real
19 concerned with, and understandably so, an ex parte
20 proceeding during a time when a judgment is not firm, and
21 this statute and all the other provisions we've been
22 talking about, I think, would give us a lot of comfort if
23 we just knew that there was a period of time during which
24 you had to prove certain things before you could get a
25 turnover order.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the rule by tradition
3 has said that a writ of execution can't issue for 30 days
4 after the judgment is signed or I believe until 30 days
5 after the motion for new trial is overruled. Is that not
6 right?

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's right.

8 MS. BROWN: Except on affidavit.

9 MR. ORSINGER: For some kind of emergency.

10 MS. BROWN: Right.

11 MR. ORSINGER: So there's built into that an
12 awareness that a district judge might grant a new trial
13 after signing the judgment, and therefore, we don't want to
14 be executing on property before the judgment we know is
15 going to go up on appeal or go final, and this is a
16 substitute for the execution process for assets that are
17 not subject to execution, and I'm not sure that there's a
18 big policy difference in terms of protecting the rights of
19 the judgment debtor between property that's subject to
20 execution and can't be taken until we know the trial court
21 stands behind the judgment versus intangible rights and
22 other contract rights that can be taken before the judge
23 has even seen whether there's a motion for new trial, much
24 less ruled on it. So an easy fix is to just put the same
25 30-day requirement on here and then that gives everybody

1 time to take stock of the situation, file a motion for new
2 trial, get it denied. Then you file your notice of appeal
3 and you file your supersedeas bond, and I think that's
4 within the power of this committee or the Supreme Court, us
5 to recommend them to do.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl, did you have your
7 hand up?

8 MR. HAMILTON: Yeah. On (e), this agreement
9 for the sale of the property, who is the agreement between,
10 the debtor and creditor or the receiver and the debtor or
11 who?

12 MR. BLENDON: I believe that is a -- bringing
13 the contract in, the proposed agreement between the
14 receiver and the buyer of the property.

15 MR. HAMILTON: The receiver and the buyer?

16 MR. BLENDON: That the receiver would enter
17 into, subject to approval of the court.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, it ought to say
20 that. If that's what it is, that's a surprise to me that's
21 who it would be between.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Richard, and
23 then Justice Christopher.

24 MR. MUNZINGER: I think as Bill just said, I
25 mean, my goodness, here's these rules that allow the

1 judgment debtor never to be notified, but the receiver can
2 enter into an agreement to sell his property, and he hadn't
3 had notice of anything.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

5 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: If the Court
6 wants to incorporate the same time limits under this -- for
7 the turnover as for the -- or as for execution, that's
8 fine. The only thing that I would like to argue for is
9 that there should be an easy injunctive relief that would
10 prevent transferring assets, selling to third parties,
11 during that interim time period. During that 30, 60, 90,
12 120 days.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Go ahead.

15 MS. WINGATE: Well, I mean, can't the court
16 always order the debtor not to dispose of his assets? I
17 mean, if you really are afraid of that.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mark, I would think so,
19 yeah.

20 MR. BLENDON: I'm sorry, I didn't hear the
21 comment.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Brandy said can't a
23 judge always order a debtor not to dispose of assets if
24 there's a concern about him transferring, disposing,
25 hiding, whatever.

1 MR. BLENDON: Right. I've heard of judges
2 doing that, but I'm not sure how that exactly fits in here,
3 but I guess that would be a factor in considering the ex
4 parte motion.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I didn't get to
7 speak, you called on me.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Judge Yelenosky is
9 next, and then Peter.

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I don't
11 really -- I'm missing something here because, Richard
12 Munzinger, you keep saying there's no notice. Unless I'm
13 misreading this, you get the notice of -- I understand the
14 ex parte at the front end, but once a receiver is appointed
15 there has to be notice, right? And before there is an
16 order allowing for sale there has to be notice, and I
17 didn't understand because you were saying, well, maybe that
18 should be explicit. Isn't it already explicit in the rule
19 or am I misreading?

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mark.

21 MR. BLENDON: When I spoke earlier about -- I
22 think I spoke to real property, and if I didn't
23 misunderstand the question, I mean, on real property we
24 were talking about that would come before the court and sub
25 (e) does say "contingent upon notice, hearing, and order of

1 the court"; and, yeah, I mean, other than the beginning of
2 the receivership process, at least my understanding of
3 these rules and the statute is that, you know, nobody is
4 going to be running into court ex parte and getting the
5 receiver authority to dispose of the property, pay the
6 creditor, pay the receiver, and be done without notice to
7 the judgment debtor.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, but
9 Richard's saying your understanding of what happens in
10 Dallas is one thing and what I'm asking you specifically is
11 does the rule say you have to do that in 4, 5, wherever we
12 are? And maybe I'm looking at the wrong part.

13 MR. LEVY: Doesn't this Rule 3(a)(5)
14 authorize the sale of the property before -- under that ex
15 parte order?

16 MR. BLENDON: Are we talking about Rule 5(2)?

17 MR. FRITSCHKE: No. I think if -- Chip, if I
18 may.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, go ahead, David.

20 MR. FRITSCHKE: I think where the tension is,
21 is the difference between turnover of the intangible to the
22 sheriff or constable for execution, in which case that
23 sheriff or constable cannot act without the writ of
24 execution to authorize the sale, and the tension I think is
25 that the receiver has situations where it appears under the

1 rules the receiver could act within that 30-day period, and
2 that's the problem here, so to address Richard's point,
3 perhaps the 30-day issue should apply to the receivership
4 aspect of this because the sheriff and constable can't act,
5 they cannot act without the writ on what has been turned
6 over to them.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Peter had his hand up a
8 long time ago. Peter.

9 MR. KELLY: Talking about what Judge
10 Christopher said, the courts have authority to enter orders
11 prohibiting the transfer under the Uniform Fraudulent
12 Transfer Act, but if there's a rule adopted, it would have
13 to be careful to not infringe upon the evidentiary and
14 pleading requirements set forth by the Legislature in that
15 statute.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Robert, did you
17 have your hand up a minute ago?

18 MR. LEVY: Well, just on that point I want to
19 emphasize there is significant damage that can take place
20 when property is taken over by a receiver, and so that 30
21 days will not remedy it if we're talking about as soon as
22 the receiver has the property, and the other point is, as
23 we're talking about notice, that under the proposed Rule
24 3(a)(5), an original order under Rule 2 can be -- that
25 could be issued ex parte can include the authority for the

1 receiver to sell the property or the sheriff or constable
2 selling the property, so they can go as far as selling the
3 property before the judgment debtor has notice, as I
4 understand it.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, that's clear, I think,
7 from part (f)(1)(A). The first time it looks like the
8 debtor is required to have notice is when the proceeds are
9 going to be distributed. There it's clear you do have
10 notice, you have to give notice to the debtor before they
11 pay the money out, but I haven't seen anything in here that
12 guarantees notice prior to that time.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Maybe it would be appropriate
15 to change 3(a)(5) to say "authorize the sheriff or
16 constable to take custody of the property," rather than to
17 sell it, because you want to get it away from the debtor so
18 that it can't be hidden or moved out of state, but we don't
19 want it sold in 24 hours -- 24 hours after the judgment is
20 signed without notice, so could we not build a little
21 protection in there by saying that what they're going to do
22 on an ex parte basis is take legal custody of it, but then
23 they have to go back to the court to get an order to sell
24 it to a third party.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy. And then Dulcie.

1 MR. LOW: Chip, as I understand Elaine, the
2 Legislature wanted some procedure where you could act
3 before people could hide and conceal their property. Was
4 there any question about treating land differently? It's
5 not easy to hide land from other physical property that you
6 can hide and so forth, and should land be treated
7 differently than the other property? Was that any
8 consideration of the committee? Because we treat land, we
9 have mandatory venue on land. We treat land special in
10 Texas always. Was there any consideration of treating land
11 differently than other assets that were readily disposable,
12 because if you give a deed in fraud of creditor you can set
13 it aside anyway. Was that
14 something --

15 MR. BLENDON: No, I'm not aware of a separate
16 consideration to consider land separate from other property
17 of the judgment debtor.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Very good. All right.
19 Dulcie, sorry, and then Elaine.

20 MS. WINK: I think what Richard Orsinger and
21 others are seeing is there's some tension between Rule
22 3(a)(5) as currently drafted, which specifies the powers of
23 the receiver, and those that are specified in Rule 5 as to
24 the receiver's right to disposition, which requires notice
25 and hearing. So whatever they're disposing of requires

1 notice and hearing, and I think we can do some work on this
2 to make sure that that's clear.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Good. Good.
4 Elaine, and then Carl.

5 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Yeah, I hate to bring
6 this up because it's further shocking, but --

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Tell Munzinger not to
8 listen.

9 PROFESSOR CARLSON: There is a court of
10 appeals opinion, and it is a court of appeals opinion --

11 MR. ORSINGER: Just a court of appeals
12 opinion.

13 PROFESSOR CARLSON: One of those.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now, now.

15 PROFESSOR CARLSON: That allowed the
16 seizure -- the turnover, I'm sorry, of property, requiring
17 the turnover of property by a judgment debtor of property
18 outside the United States, which, of course, would not be
19 subject easily to levy.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There you have it. Carl.

21 MR. HAMILTON: Did I understand you to say
22 that the sheriff or constable has to get a writ of
23 execution?

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie says "yes."

25 MR. HAMILTON: In addition to this order?

1 MS. WINK: Yes.

2 MR. FRITSCHKE: Yes.

3 MS. BROWN: And if I may speak to that, I
4 believe that's correct, because the statute actually says
5 not "as in execution," but "turnover to the constable for
6 execution." There is a practice that's going on across the
7 state where judgment creditors have been getting turnover
8 orders ordering property turned over to the sheriff or
9 constable, and they've -- the sheriff or constable is
10 requiring a fee separate from the execution and is acting
11 on the turnover order without a writ of execution in hand.
12 I don't think that's right, but, again, it's being done.

13 My preferred -- I rarely -- I never use a
14 receiver. Never. I like collecting my own judgments, but
15 there are times when I have a writ of execution out where
16 the judgment debtor's got rolling stock and I need them
17 ordered to bring it to the constable for execution, you
18 know, bring it to deputy so-and-so at the constable's
19 office or wherever he directs, and so I use the turnover
20 order in connection with that writ of execution. So I do
21 believe that the constable needs to have a live writ in
22 hand if the turnover order is ordering the property to the
23 sheriff or constable to sell.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's -- okay.

25 MR. ORSINGER: I think there's another kind

1 of subtext here, and that is that the -- the whole turnover
2 process is at least theoretically only available for
3 property that's nonexempt that cannot readily be levied
4 upon, which means something other than land, and yet I
5 understand now from the practitioners that if you can find
6 a single asset that's not -- cannot be readily levied on
7 then you can use this turnover process to substitute for
8 the ordinary execution process, which has notice built into
9 it. No?

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The task force is shaking
11 their heads "no."

12 MR. ORSINGER: Then I misunderstood.

13 MS. BROWN: No, I think, if I may, there are
14 some receivers who treat it that way, and there are some
15 orders that are issued that way. I believe they overstep
16 the original bounds of what the turnover proceeding was all
17 about.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Well, then perhaps our rules
19 should make it clear that whether it's a turnover order or
20 a receiver appointed under these rules, they are not to be
21 selling land. Land is subject to execution. We have 150
22 years of rules on executing on land, and can we make it
23 clear that these orders are not supposed to be ordering 48
24 hours, no notice, sales by agreement between the receiver
25 and a buyer? Because that's I think problematic for almost

1 everybody.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Bill, and then
3 Richard, and then we're going to move on to contempt.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think the statute is
5 very hard to interpret, but, you know, to say execution
6 means writ of fieri facias, you know, rather than
7 enforcement, is -- however the enforcement is done is, you
8 know, just a very -- very debatable interpretation of
9 ambiguous language. So I think there are a lot of issues
10 here, like that are related to the practice, the
11 interpretation that people have given to the language doing
12 the best they can, and that maybe we ought to try to make
13 it a little clearer as to what the better interpretation
14 actually is.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Last comment on Rule 5.
16 Richard Munzinger.

17 MR. MUNZINGER: I want to join Richard
18 Orsinger's concern about execution of real property. If
19 the statute is intended to apply only to property that is
20 not subject to the ordinary enforcement remedies of
21 execution, attachment, garnishment, what's the difference
22 between taking a bank account using this procedure as
23 distinct from using garnishment? It doesn't seem to me to
24 make sense. You can't garnish an account, can you, without
25 notice to the account holder? I mean, if I have shares of

1 stock that are in the custody of my stock broker, can you
2 use a turnover order even though those are available to a
3 writ of execution? And if the practice is to use the
4 turnover order as a substitute for those time-honored
5 writs, I think you have a problem, a serious problem.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's go on to Rule
7 6 and 7 and then we can eat, so you guys will judge when
8 we -- is there any problem with Rule 6 about punishing
9 disobedience by contempt?

10 MR. GILSTRAP: Is that already in the rule or
11 --

12 MS. BROWN: In the statute.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It's in the statute.

14 MR. BLENDON: Yes, it is.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's go to 7.
16 Justice Hecht. I'm sorry, Justice Gray.

17 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I've got a number of
18 problems with Rule 6. I apologize for that and the delay
19 of lunch, but that single sentence has a host of problems
20 in it, and while it may be in the statute like that, I
21 think we really need to recommend to the Court
22 clarification. I'll try to do this very quickly.

23 First, for comparative purposes, see Rule 692
24 regarding disobedience of an injunction as sort of a whole
25 paragraph on the -- what happens in the event of a

1 disobedience of an order. It starts off with "a court."
2 It doesn't specify whether it has to be the court that
3 issued the turnover order or another court and can another
4 court enforce that. "May punish," that implies a criminal
5 contempt, which is very different than a civil contempt.
6 If you notice in the injunction order it talks about
7 purging -- the person that violates it or is disobedient of
8 it can be held in contempt until they purge themselves of
9 the contempt.

10 That is a civil contempt proceeding as
11 opposed to punishment, which is typically money or days in
12 jail, regardless of whether or not they've already purged
13 themselves of the contempt. Disobedience is going to be a
14 fact question, going to have to be probably a hearing, "of
15 a turnover order as contempt," and then the question is
16 regardless of which court is doing the contempt proceeding,
17 whose motion is it going to be on? Is it going to be on
18 the party's motion or a court's motion? For how long after
19 the disobedience can this presumably criminal contempt
20 proceeding be started? And because it's criminal contempt
21 and the fine, if you will, will be going to the state as
22 opposed to the party, who is the other party to the other
23 side of that proceeding? How long after the violation or
24 the order regarding the turnover can you pursue this
25 disobedience? I mean, are we talking six months, two

1 years, four years after the order, can you still do it, and
2 there's I guess some discrepancy in my mind between the
3 title of the rule and the text of the rule because it's one
4 is termed as enforcement of the turnover order and the
5 other is for punishment for disobedience. Enforcement is
6 more in the line of a civil until you purge yourself of the
7 contempt, excuse me, of the violation, and so there's just
8 a whole lot of issues in that very short sentence that I
9 think you could use probably Rule 692 as a pattern to flesh
10 it out some, and with those comments I'll --

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But other than
12 that you think it's a great rule?

13 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: And I could not find
14 anything wrong with the phrase "turnover order," so --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

16 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I, frankly, question
17 whether this is needed. It's an order of the court. It's
18 enforceable. It's subject to the course of contempt, it's
19 subject to criminal contempt, just under the common law;
20 and as Tom says, we raise a whole bunch of issues by
21 putting it in here standing alone without any framework
22 around it.

23 MS. BROWN: I can answer that.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Donna or Dulcie.

25 MS. BROWN: Or Dulcie, and it's because so

1 many courts say that this is an order to pay money, and
2 therefore, I can't hold you in contempt for failure to pay
3 money. Just to clarify and also because it's in the
4 statute that it says it's enforceable by contempt, just to
5 clarify that we're not imprisoning somebody for failure to
6 pay a debt, and there has been discussion about that and
7 dissents in the Supreme Court, is this imprisonment for
8 debt, and so this just clarifies that --

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Could you speak
10 up? I'm sorry, we can't hear.

11 MS. BROWN: There's been -- there was at
12 least in one case in the Supreme Court in a dissent a
13 concern that enforcement of a turnover order was considered
14 imprisonment for debt, and so this just brings along the
15 statute's provision for enforcement by contempt and
16 hopefully clarifies that it's -- that that's what it's for.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie, final word on Rule
18 6.

19 MS. WINK: Yes, final word, and Judge Gray,
20 not that I want you to get real comfortable with the part
21 of the injunctive rule that you were looking at because by
22 the brilliance of those who were in the room six or so
23 months ago we addressed changes to that in injunctions, and
24 what was ultimately decided at least here amongst the
25 advisory committee was to just say that the court may

1 punish a violation of the injunctive order by contempt.

2 The reason that that was decided upon was because the whole
3 issue of contempt, civil and criminal, is too broad a
4 spectrum to cover with too many rules and case authorities
5 to provide otherwise.

6 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: And can I have a final
7 retort?

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I knew you would want
9 that.

10 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I will only add to what
11 I have previously said, a lot of things have happened with
12 regard to my research on this issue since then that I won't
13 go into here, but that's why I was able to identify so many
14 problems.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Great. Rule
16 7. Frank.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Rule 7 has a limitation on --
18 it limits -- it gives you a period of time during which you
19 have to have the hearing after you file the motion, but is
20 there any limit on how long when you can file the motion?
21 Can I wait a year?

22 MR. BLENDON: I'm not aware of any limitation
23 on that.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Do we want one? I mean, you
25 know, I mean, I presume the property is gone, but maybe we

1 would be setting them up for some type of wrongful
2 collection, you get the judge to say that "I'm going to
3 dissolve the order." It looks like it could be done at any
4 time.

5 MR. BLENDON: I mean, they're going to come
6 in with an application to distribute, and I think those
7 issues are going to have to be raised at that point or
8 they're going to be waived. That's all I think.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Does this not interface with
11 the body of rules that we've already discussed about
12 putting third party ownership of seized property in issue
13 in a trial in seven days, and remember all of that process
14 we went through that, and does it dovetail? Would that not
15 apply to this proceeding?

16 MR. BLENDON: I'm not aware of specifically,
17 but as to third party property in the hands of third
18 parties, I mean, there is a number of cases out there, and
19 there is no clear distinction about when the third -- if
20 the third party is claiming a right in the property then
21 they don't belong in a receivership; and if it's clear,
22 though, that I'm a judgment debtor and Donna has my
23 vehicle, then you can go to Donna and get it through a
24 receivership if she is not claiming an interest in it, but
25 I don't have any --

1 MR. ORSINGER: But what I was saying is we've
2 got a body of rules about a third party having an immediate
3 trial on the right to possess. Dulcie, I don't know, you
4 remember that, don't you?

5 MS. WINK: Yes. Yes. It's the trial of
6 right of property rules, and those would still come into
7 play, absolutely.

8 MR. ORSINGER: So are we -- is this provision
9 about moving the court, is that meant to embody all of
10 those procedures, or is this shortcut and avoid all of
11 that -- all of those discussions we had?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy, will you yield to
13 Donna?

14 MR. LOW: Yeah, I yield.

15 MS. BROWN: The whole reason that we put in a
16 provision for dissolution or modification of the order was
17 to give the judgment debtor an opportunity to go in and ask
18 the court for relief at the trial court level. This would
19 take into consideration several things, including the fact
20 that it might have been an ex parte hearing or that there
21 is a change of circumstances of the debtor that in the
22 equity of the court the court might decide to modify the
23 writ so that -- and many of these turnover orders are
24 interlocutory, not subject to appeal, so instead of dealing
25 with it at a mandamus level and not being able to deal with

1 the change of circumstances, assuming it is an ongoing
2 order, and some of them are, this was -- this was really
3 for debtor's rights, if y'all can believe that from a bunch
4 of creditors lawyers, but that's what we did this for, was
5 to have a way that the judgment debtor could come in and
6 get relief from an order on a very fast -- in a fast
7 approach.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Great, thanks,
9 Donna. Buddy.

10 MR. LOW: But my question is like arguing
11 before a court, a lot of times I don't think I understand
12 what I'm saying, but when I asked treating land
13 differently, and on a receivership you do have a specific
14 provision, 5(e), about real property. Why did you just
15 distinguish real property there? And notice has to be
16 given and so forth.

17 MR. BLENDON: My understanding was that that
18 was put in there to -- because of the importance of real
19 property and title and the humbling effect all of that has
20 on the receiver that the receiver wants the court to bless
21 that before he carries through and concludes the sale of
22 property.

23 MR. LOW: But I can get an order -- I don't
24 have to give the notice and hearing and so forth. If I'm
25 the person that has the judgment against someone, I can

1 sell the property without that, but if a receiver is
2 appointed he can't.

3 MR. BLENDON: Subject to approval of the
4 court, if I'm understanding you. I'm not certain if I did.

5 MR. LOW: Okay.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, yeah, Carl.

7 MR. HAMILTON: I still have this problem with
8 Rule 21a refers to serving all parties. This is after
9 judgment. We don't know who parties are at this point, and
10 we don't know whether the lawyers are still the same
11 lawyers in the case, so there needs to be something about
12 how we know where these people are to get them served.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie.

14 MS. WINK: You raise a very important issue,
15 and that was discussed at the task force level, and so the
16 issue is some people do not represent the judgment debtor
17 post-judgment. As a matter of practice I think Donna and
18 others, I could be wrong, are very good at providing the
19 21a notice not only to the attorney but also sending it by
20 certified mail or whatever process to the defendant or the
21 debtor just to make sure that that notice is covered.

22 Now, technically speaking, if there is a
23 change in the attorney or a change in the debtor's address,
24 that's supposed to be provided to the court either pursuant
25 to the rules and/or pursuant to Civil Practice and Remedy

1 statute, section 30.015, but you raise a good point, and I
2 personally would suggest that it's a good idea to specify
3 that until that shakes out that notice should be given to
4 all attorneys of record as well as directly to the parties
5 so that I, if I was trying to collect, would not violate
6 ethical rules by sending notice to a party that until
7 recently I know was represented.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Robert.

9 MR. LEVY: I might misunderstand this, but it
10 seems like there's an inconsistency between provisions (b)
11 and -- or, I'm sorry, (a) and (c) in that you say a hearing
12 is required, but a court can decide without a hearing. We
13 can decide on affidavits. Is a hearing required for a
14 modification, and if so then you should maybe clarify that
15 the court has to hold the hearing. It can't just decide on
16 the papers.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Roger.

18 MR. HUGHES: I've been a little concerned
19 about the effect of filing a supersedeas bond, because, I
20 mean, if the defendant is fortunate enough to be able to do
21 it after one of these things there's still a little
22 problem. If you have a writ of execution out or a writ of
23 garnishment, you file a supersedeas bond, and the clerk
24 without the intervention of the judge can just issue a writ
25 of supersedeas to shut down the execution, but under a

1 turnover order, that's like a mandatory injunction against
2 the judgment debtor, and he has to perform it until ordered
3 otherwise, and it would require a court order to relieve
4 him of performing the obligation or face contempt, and
5 under this rule it would appear that even if the debtor
6 files a supersedeas bond -- and I'm just assuming for the
7 argument that it's adequate to supersede the underlying
8 judgment, that doesn't halt his obligations of either him
9 or the receiver to perform the turnover order, and somebody
10 would be required to file a motion to dissolve, which under
11 the rule would require it be set no sooner than three days
12 down the road, and et cetera, and all the while the debtor
13 is risking contempt by not performing the order.

14 So, I mean, I'm not sure how this is handled
15 in practice, and that may be the answer to the question,
16 but otherwise it might be a good idea to build into the
17 Rule 7 some sort of safety valve that if you have one of
18 those cases where the person manages to scrape together a
19 supersedeas bond, they have a quick and adequate remedy to
20 bring everything to a screeching halt and save themselves
21 from contempt or having their property sold before the
22 judge can modify the turnover order and set it aside.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right. After
24 lunch at 1:00 o'clock we're going to talk about expedited
25 actions and then tomorrow we're going to go back to the

1 ancillary task force and talk about executions, and
2 hopefully they won't execute all of us, but for the moment
3 we'll stand in recess and be back at 1:00.

4 (Recess from 12:08 p.m. to 1:07 p.m.)

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. We have
6 temporarily left the ancillary field, with great regret,
7 Elaine, I'm sure, and now we're going to take up expedited
8 actions, which are called for in House Bill 274 and the
9 statute, which is now part of 22.004, subsection (h), of
10 the Government Code; and the Court appointed a task force,
11 chaired by former Chief Justice Phillips, who has submitted
12 a report and some draft rules; and Justice Phillips, as we
13 know, is not able to be with us because of the
14 redistricting lawsuit in San Antonio having a hearing
15 today, so capably in his place is Judge Alan Waldrop and
16 David Chamberlain, who are going to talk to us about
17 whatever they want to talk to us about, but we're going to
18 start with the issue that was the most contentious in the
19 task force and which we have received some correspondence
20 and e-mails, including one from George Christian, which
21 came in yesterday afternoon; and Angie is distributing that
22 to everybody. It is on the subject of voluntary versus
23 mandatory, and George represents the Texas Civil Justice
24 League and comes out on the side of voluntary, and so
25 you'll see that. We've also posted this, I believe, Angie,

1 to our website, as we have all the materials that have come
2 in on this.

3 MS. SENNEFF: Not yet.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So without further ado,
5 David and Judge Waldrop, whoever wants to go first goes
6 first, and tell us -- if you'd address yourself to the
7 issue of mandatory versus voluntary and then we'll come
8 back to you for other issues. Who wants to go first?

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: David, do you have a
10 preference? I'm down here. And also, I don't mind kind of
11 ham and egging it a bit.

12 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Okay.

13 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's completely
14 fine.

15 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We're used to doing that.

16 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah. I'll just
17 introduce the subject then. Probably the single -- the
18 committee met four times, the task force, excuse me, met
19 four times and had a fair amount of communication via
20 e-mail to discuss a variety of things, and there was a
21 consensus on nearly every component of what eventually was
22 put in here with the one exception being whether there
23 should be any mandatory aspect of the new rules, and that
24 was one on which there really wasn't a clear consensus that
25 the task force was pretty close to evenly divided on that,

1 on that issue.

2 So we can start with that one, and I'll frame
3 it. The question really came down to should whatever the
4 court adopts to address cases below \$100,000, in total, by
5 the way, should any aspect of those rules be mandatory for
6 the parties involved, or should it be -- should they apply
7 only if all the parties consent to it, and I frame it that
8 way because the -- one of the things that we would like
9 everyone to bear in mind, and it's apparent when you look
10 at these rules, is that the mandatory piece of the rule is
11 mandatory only in certain ways, and it's important that
12 everybody understand how it's mandatory and how it isn't in
13 deciding what you think about it.

14 There are -- because there was not a
15 consensus on this piece of the process, the task force
16 ended up reporting out basically two versions of the draft
17 proposal, but even that's mildly confusing because a lot of
18 it overlaps. One version that has a mandatory component to
19 it also has the voluntary piece as well, so the folks that
20 were in favor of that version were in favor of passing a
21 two-prong set of rules, one that had a mandatory component
22 and another which had a lot more -- is a lot more
23 restrictive. Because it's consensual it can be a lot more
24 restrictive, and you have both of them.

25 The folks that were not in favor of having a

1 mandatory component and wanted a strictly consensual set of
2 rules then are proposing for the Court to adopt just the
3 voluntary piece alone without the mandatory component, but
4 it's important to know that the voluntary piece is the same
5 with respect to both proposals. It's not different. There
6 was consensus that if you had a voluntary -- the voluntary
7 piece of it should look like the committee -- the task
8 force was in agreement that if there was going to be one,
9 it should look like the one looks here.

10 Getting to the mandatory component, which was
11 the piece there wasn't a consensus on, the mandatory -- the
12 way the mandatory -- proposed mandatory rule would work,
13 which is proposed Rule 168, is that basically the plaintiff
14 would have the ability to plead into or out of the rule.
15 It would apply to cases in which the amount in controversy
16 was no more than \$100,000 and here's what's important,
17 inclusive of attorney's fees, expenses, everything. The
18 only thing it doesn't include is costs and fees upon
19 appeal. So if you've got that kind of dispute, the
20 plaintiff can basically elect to plead into it. If a party
21 asks for the plaintiff to plead whether you affirmatively
22 plead whether you come within this rule or not, you're
23 required to plead one way or the other.

24 Now, there is a -- if the plaintiff does
25 elect to plead into it, then a couple of things get

1 triggered. One is if it -- if you're in it and you stay in
2 it, the plaintiff cannot recover a judgment for more than
3 \$100,000, period. The task force thought that that would
4 be -- that had to be part of the trade-off for forcing
5 defendants to be in it under certain circumstances. There
6 are a couple of escape hatches out of that mandatory rule.
7 One is on motion by any party on a showing of good cause,
8 so if you have an usual case and you want to -- the
9 plaintiffs have pled you into it and you're a defendant and
10 you want to get out of it, then your option, the way you
11 get out of it under this proposal, would be to file a
12 motion with the court, and the court would decide whether
13 to let you out of this procedure or not, and it has to be
14 to be on showing of good cause.

15 The other way to get out of it is just by
16 having any pleading come into the case between the two
17 parties that exceeds \$100,000; and so, for example, a
18 counterclaim. A counterclaim would keep -- by defendant
19 for more than \$100,000 would kick you out of this
20 proceeding. There is not -- this was a point that was
21 discussed at length because it was complicated, but
22 everybody eventually agreed we should not do this in a
23 rule. There is not a procedure in the rule for examining
24 the goodness or badness of a pleading that pleads outside
25 of the rule over \$100,000, so there's not a procedure for

1 having a little mini-trial in front of the court about
2 whether or not that pleading is, in fact, truthful or not
3 truthful. The rule just says if you plead it, you're out
4 of this process, and all that means is, is you're back in
5 under the regular rules that we're all familiar with. So
6 that's a -- that's conceptually something I think is a
7 major piece of this and well worth everybody's thought
8 about what you think about that one way or another.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So, Judge, if I can just
10 interrupt, so a plaintiff at the outset can plead in or
11 out. They can plead \$101,000 and they're out, or they can
12 plead 100,000 or less and they're in, but a defendant can
13 also plead out of it is what I want to -- if I'm
14 understanding you, by filing a counterclaim for \$105,000.

15 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct. That's the
16 way it's set up now.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

18 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Both sides have that
19 option. Now, if the defendant doesn't have -- this is the
20 mandatory piece of it, and here I'll just tell you what it
21 is, because otherwise it's not -- as a practical matter not
22 very mandatory, but the mandatory piece is this: If you're
23 a defendant and you don't have and cannot in good faith
24 plead a counterclaim in excess of \$100,000 and if you
25 cannot show good cause to the satisfaction of the court to

1 get out of it then as a defendant you are -- you are stuck
2 in it, and so you have to participate in it unless you can
3 meet those other requirements. That's the mandatory piece
4 of it, and that's the piece that got the most discussion,
5 as you can imagine, in the task force, and that was the
6 piece that we could not get total consensus on, and there
7 were truly very mixed views about it.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What was the vote on that?

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It was -- kind of
10 depending on how you counted it, it was about six-five.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think that's what
12 Justice Phillips's report says, isn't it?

13 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I think that's
14 right.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Chip, one point of
16 clarification. If I plead \$65,000 and you file a
17 counterclaim for \$36,000, taking the aggregate over
18 100,000, am I out?

19 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No. The amount on
20 controversy on the claim has to be in excess of.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: It says "only monetary relief
22 aggregating \$100,000."

23 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: On a claim.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: One claim. Justice Bland.

25 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Well, I read it the

1 way Frank read it. It says "in which all claimants
2 affirmatively plead that they seek only monetary relief
3 aggregating a hundred or less."

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, that's --

5 MR. GILSTRAP: It needs to be clarified.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- something we need to
7 talk about.

8 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That may well need
9 to be clarified.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We'll get to that when we
11 get to the --

12 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: The idea -- I will
13 tell you that the idea behind it is what I stated, is that
14 it's got to be a -- your claims have to exceed \$100,000.
15 If you both had claims of 90, say, and you both said that,
16 that is not intended for that to fall outside of this.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Buddy.

18 MR. LOW: Chip, one question. There could be
19 cases, and this is only based --

20 MR. MUNZINGER: We can't hear you, Buddy.

21 MR. LOW: There could be cases like a
22 professional gets sued for malpractice, 20,000. He doesn't
23 care about that, but I mean, it's more valuable to him, you
24 know, that he not be found guilty of malpractice.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're stealing David's

1 thunder here.

2 MR. LOW: Huh?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David's going to address
4 that, that point.

5 MR. LOW: Well, okay. I wasn't trying to get
6 any thunder. I was just kind of self-interest. Okay.

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's absolutely
8 right.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Be patient, you'll hear
10 that.

11 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: There was
12 recognition in the task force that there are cases where
13 the amount of controversy is really not the thing
14 necessarily in controversy, and it could be that that thing
15 requires a lot more discovery than this rule would allow or
16 a lot more due process than this rule would allow.
17 Defamation claims certainly can fall in that kind of
18 category. Situations where the thing being fought over
19 does -- perhaps doesn't have a particular monetary value or
20 ascertainable monetary value, but it has a lot of value to
21 the parties, and the thought behind that is, number one,
22 you -- the rule is limited to monetary claims, and so
23 nonmonetary claims don't get covered by this rule at all.
24 If you make a nonmonetary claim, that kicks you out.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Could a defendant make a

1 nonmonetary claim for a declaratory judgment and kick it
2 out?

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes. Yeah, that's
4 the thought behind it. If you make a nonmonetary claim
5 it's just not -- this rule is not intended to cover it.
6 Now, even that doesn't catch all the cases like what you
7 articulated, and the thought behind that is that those
8 would be caught by a good cause exception.

9 MR. LOW: Good cause.

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's where it
11 would be, and so if that's not sufficient then it's not
12 sufficient.

13 MR. LOW: But would the defendant have the
14 option of making that? I mean, defendant is just worried
15 about saving his reputation. Plaintiff wants to really
16 destroy that reputation. He doesn't care how much money he
17 gets, but can -- how can defendant then get out of it other
18 than good cause?

19 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: He can't other than
20 good cause. If the plaintiff pleads into it and the
21 defendant really wants out, his out is good cause.

22 MR. LOW: Okay.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill's got a question.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The statute talks about
25 claims for damages, and that's what you mean by monetary

1 relief, right?

2 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Even though it's a lot
4 less clear what monetary relief means.

5 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Well, the proposed
6 rule actually uses the term "monetary relief."

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I would suggest
8 using the term "damages" because I know what that means.
9 "Monetary relief," I'm not so sure.

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Okay. I'll just
11 continue outlining a little bit more and then turn the
12 floor over to my colleague, David. There was general
13 consensus that the discovery piece of this would need to be
14 truncated more than level one and would need to replace
15 level one. There was not general agreement -- although,
16 the proposal is unanimously as to what the changes to the
17 discovery piece of it should be, it's unanimous, but you
18 can imagine when you're sitting and talking about whether
19 there should be 10 interrogatories or 20 interrogatories or
20 25 interrogatories, that's a matter of taste, and everybody
21 is going to have a different view about that. We
22 eventually just kind of got to a compromise number of 15,
23 15 and 15, but what I wanted to point out about that is
24 probably the most -- in my view probably the most
25 significant change to the discovery piece is that it's

1 really designed to rely on the disclosure mechanism for
2 this, and what was added to the disclosure piece of this is
3 we picked up and added to this a requirement to disclose
4 documents much like the Federal requirement on disclosure
5 documents that support or that support or don't support a
6 claim or defense.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's important. Is it
8 just that do support a claim and do support a defense, or
9 does it include don't support a claim and don't support a
10 defense?

11 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's exactly like
12 the Federal rule, and so it would be both. It goes both
13 ways.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. I don't think
15 that --

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, the Federal rule is
17 just supporting stuff.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Supporting stuff.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You hide the bad stuff.

20 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It mimics the
21 Federal rule.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

23 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: There are a couple
24 of other significant pieces to this, one that received a
25 fair amount of discussion and was somewhat problematic is

1 do you mandate by rule any type of expedited trial setting.
2 There was a fair amount of discussion because doing that
3 254 counties wide with as many different systems as we have
4 in Texas is a difficult thing. At the end of the day the
5 committee or the task force opted to have as part of the
6 rule a mandate that if a party requests it the trial court
7 is supposed to set a trial within 90 days of the close of
8 discovery. Now, what we -- what the task force did not
9 propose was what happens if the court declines to do that,
10 and so there's not a remedy built into the rule that
11 suggests something is going to happen if that doesn't
12 happen. So, you know, as you can -- I can imagine in this
13 room there are a lot of different views about what that is
14 going to do or not do, but there is a piece in here that
15 says, "Trial court, if somebody requests it, you're
16 supposed to set a trial within 90 days of the close of
17 discovery."

18 Discovery is set at 180 days from basically
19 the time that somebody starts it by sending a discovery
20 request and then it's closed. Pleading in or out is an
21 interesting piece of this because, as I said, any pleading
22 that comes in kicks you out, even if it comes in late. So
23 maybe you've been in the process for a long time -- this
24 received a fair amount of discussion as to what to do about
25 this, and it's a hard question, but even -- where we ended

1 up was even if you've been in the process a long time, if a
2 pleading comes in no later than 30 days after the close of
3 discovery that would kick you out, you're out, and you
4 basically restart the same way you would restart under the
5 current rules. It picks up that same type of notion, and
6 so that's an aspect of it that I think has got some
7 complications to it and is worth careful thought, but
8 that's where this mandatory piece comes in. Of course, the
9 voluntary rule doesn't have any type of mechanism like that
10 because it doesn't need it because it's voluntary.

11 A couple of other pieces that are worth
12 noting, one is that the rule would provide that a court
13 cannot order you to mediation, so it would cut out that
14 cost, but you can still -- obviously you could agree to
15 mediate, not anything that prevents that, but a court
16 cannot order you to mediate or do any other type of AR.
17 Another thing that we tried to do with this proposal was
18 eliminate pretrial Daubert-Robinson motions. You can still
19 do them, but you do them at the time of trial so that
20 expense is kicked down the road to the trial. Obviously
21 that -- and that received a fair amount of discussion and
22 debate, because -- and there were people with two minds
23 about it, that, well, does it save money or not save money
24 to do it pretrial or not pretrial. Eventually there was a
25 consensus that doing it all pretrial at the -- at the end

1 of the day it tended to make these cases more expensive and
2 we should eliminate that, so that's part of the proposal.

3 And then one last piece is we've put together
4 a form affidavit to go with the rule that would provide a
5 mechanism by affidavit to prove up medical expenses. We at
6 first picked up the same exact language that already exists
7 in the rules, but in looking at it we noticed that that
8 form affidavit does not actually track the rule of
9 evidence, and so we tweaked our affidavit a bit and were
10 asking the Supreme Court to look at the form of the
11 affidavit to see if they think the other one should be
12 changed. They should be the same. There shouldn't be two
13 different form affidavits in the rule, but which form
14 should they follow, the one we've attached or the other
15 one.

16 Now, one thing that that affidavit form would
17 not do, it would provide -- what it does do and what it
18 doesn't do, one thing, what it does is it provides -- it's
19 a means of providing prima facie proof of medical expenses.
20 It is not designed to answer the paid or incurred question.
21 It's designed to just get proof of medical expenses before
22 the court, but not to presumptively answer the paid or
23 incurred issue, which is lurking out there. That still can
24 be fought over if the parties go out and marshal their
25 evidence to do it.

1 That's essentially the outline of the
2 mandatory rule. The thought behind the mandatory piece is
3 that -- the basic thought is that the current level one in
4 effect becomes -- is pretty much voluntary. Also, if you
5 wanted to agree, if the parties wanted to agree to any type
6 of truncated procedure, they could today, and we just don't
7 see it much and that if we're going to start capturing some
8 of these lower value cases and reducing the costs and
9 expenses of them, this -- through a rule, then the thought
10 of the folks that were in favor of the mandatory component
11 was some aspect of it is going to need to be mandatory,
12 otherwise it's just not going to be very effective. That's
13 the basic thought.

14 The -- my understanding is that, you know,
15 there's -- the counter of that, of course, is if you -- as
16 soon as you start making any aspect of this mandatory,
17 well, then you start cutting down on the due process that
18 our current system has for these types of cases, and those
19 of us on the committee who were in favor of this mandatory
20 component were of the view that, yes, that's right, it
21 does, but if you don't -- if you don't make it some piece
22 of it mandatory, it won't have the effect that we want, and
23 that's just -- cutting back on the amount of process
24 available is really what we're trying to do so that it's
25 not as expensive, and so that was the basic thought, and

1 with that, let me turn it over to my friend David.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. David Chamberlain.

3 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Good afternoon, everybody,
4 and thank you for the invitation. I think Alan did a
5 really good job of laying it out for you. I think in your
6 materials you also have a letter from the -- that I
7 authored for a working group, and also I think in your
8 materials you have a copy of an e-mail to Chip from George
9 Christian, who is of counsel to the Texas Civil Justice
10 League, one of the leading tort reform associations in the
11 state. I served with Alan on the Supreme Court task force
12 and on expedited actions, and as Alan pointed out, one of
13 the rules that you have before you is a purely voluntary
14 rule, and let me just give you a little background and a
15 little history on this that may give you kind of a better
16 idea of how we got to where we are.

17 I also served on the Tex-ABOTA and TTLA/TADC
18 HB 274 working group, and that's a mouthful. I think
19 everybody knows, but I still need to go ahead and say it.
20 This was comprised of representatives from each of those
21 three groups. The Texas Trial Lawyers Association, which
22 you know is principally composed of plaintiffs' lawyers;
23 the Texas Association of Defense Counsel is primarily
24 composed of defense and commercial litigation lawyers; and
25 the Texas Chapter of the American Board of Trial Advocates,

1 which is also known as Tex-ABOTA, is pretty much composed
2 in equal parts of plaintiffs' and defense lawyers, and it's
3 an invitation-only organization of lawyers who have a
4 requisite number of jury trials to a conclusion.

5 We all got together in the same room, which
6 was a feat in and of itself, and the first meeting was
7 mostly a scratching of eyes and hair pulling, but once we
8 got beyond that we started having many, many hours of
9 productive meetings and a pretty good exchange between the
10 two groups. Ultimately after draft and redraft this
11 working group unanimously agreed to support and support
12 only a voluntary rule, and let me start off by saying this.
13 Although there was hair pulling and some scratching going
14 on amongst the working group members, the working group to
15 a man and woman was always -- fully embraced this concept
16 of expedited actions, fully embraced it and fully support
17 it and to this day.

18 We want to see a rule, the working group
19 does, and we want to see a rule that will work, and we
20 think the best way to achieve that is by a voluntary rule.
21 We think that you can do a lot more with a voluntary rule.
22 You can limit the size of the jury to six. You can limit
23 the number of challenges, peremptory challenges, to three.
24 You can limit the length of the trial. We suggest that you
25 limit it to five hours per side for everything, except

1 bench conferences, charge conference. So, in other words,
2 you've got to fit your voir dire, your opening, your
3 evidence, your cross-examination, and your closing all into
4 that five hours.

5 So where did we come up with five hours?
6 Five hours, the idea there is this trial will be completed
7 from soup to nuts in two days. In other words, you'll go
8 in on Monday morning, you will pick your jury, and you will
9 be finished by Tuesday afternoon. The jury will
10 start their -- the case will be turned over to the jury
11 late Tuesday afternoon or sooner if you can do it. Also,
12 we suggest that -- and Alan covered this. We suggest that
13 mediation not be ordered. Mediation in a small case is
14 kind of an expensive item. You've got to spend at least a
15 half a day. You've got to pay four or five hundred dollars
16 at a minimum. You have to get your client off of work.
17 You have to fly your claims representative in from
18 Hartford, Connecticut, and all for the claims
19 representative to tell the plaintiff, "We're going to offer
20 you a fair amount for this particular case, and that's
21 nothing." "Well, why are you here?" Well, because the
22 rules require it, either the judge ordered it or it's a
23 standing order.

24 We think that the parties -- and, you know,
25 mediation has become so ubiquitous. The parties are going

1 to mediate it if it's a case that should be mediated. If
2 it's going to be one of these cases where the claims rep is
3 going to come in and say, "Hey, I'm just here booking time.
4 I'm not here to offer you anything," then we should not be
5 flying people in from Connecticut or Dallas or Atlanta, and
6 we should not be taking plaintiffs off of work for
7 something like that. You know, in addition to mediation,
8 there's other ways to do it. You can always do it the
9 old-fashioned way and simply pick up the phone and settle
10 it over the phone. We think that that's an unnecessary
11 expense that the parties can voluntarily agree to, but it
12 should not be ordered.

13 And let me go back to something that's unique
14 to the voluntary rule. There are limits on your appellate
15 remedies as well as what you can file a motion for new
16 trial for. Now, what's the idea behind that, you ask.
17 Well, Chief Justice Jefferson gave a state of the judiciary
18 speech I want to say a couple of sessions ago that said we
19 are losing business at the courthouse to arbitration, we
20 need to get some of that business back. Well, here's one
21 of the ways that we think that this can be done, and that
22 is mirror the appellate remedies to that which is available
23 in arbitration. So, in other words, judicial misconduct,
24 jury misconduct, fraud, corruption, you would be limited to
25 that.

1 Now, these are things that I'm talking about,
2 not mediation, but I'm talking about limiting the size of
3 the jury, limiting the length of the trial, limiting
4 appellate remedies, limiting the number of peremptory
5 challenges. These are things that cannot be done in a
6 mandatory rule. Why is that? Well, you run into the
7 Constitution. That's a problem. And you run into other
8 statutes. That's a problem. But the parties could
9 voluntarily agree to waive those rights and to come in to
10 this voluntary procedure and expedite this case. Now, why
11 would somebody want to give up an appellate right? Well,
12 the reason is that under both versions of this rule it's
13 capped at \$100,000, and we're unanimously -- our task force
14 is unanimously supportive of that. So this is designed to
15 be a procedure to be available to the parties that just
16 want a quick answer. In other words, they want a "yes" or
17 a "no," and they want it in two days, and once they get
18 their answer they're going to live with it.

19 So, in other words, you enter into this
20 procedure knowing that whatever it is, either between zero
21 and \$100,000, you're going to live with it, and that's why
22 you give up most of your rights for a motion for new trial
23 and most of your rights for appeal, because you've agreed
24 to live with this quick answer, much like arbitration.
25 This is supposed to be competitive with arbitration. This

1 is supposed to be cheaper than arbitration because your
2 judge is already paid for and your jury is already -- well,
3 it's paid for by your jury pool. That's what this is meant
4 to do.

5 The working group of Texas ABOTA, TADC, and
6 TTLA opposes the cookie cutter approach that a mandatory
7 rule would impose on every case under \$100,000. We believe
8 that it's the lawyers, after conferring with their clients,
9 ought to decide whether a case is best suited for expedited
10 trial procedures, and not every case is -- as Buddy pointed
11 out, not every case is all about the money, and I'll give
12 you some examples here in a few minutes that both the
13 working group talked about and the task force talked about
14 as well.

15 A third point is, is that the working group
16 and the task force both took a serious look at whether
17 House Bill 274 requires a mandatory rule, and some of you
18 may still have that question. It does not. Many of the
19 working group members were involved in the legislative
20 process when 274 was going through the House and when it
21 was going into the chambers, and to a person, none of the
22 people that were involved in the process as it was going
23 through both chambers were aware of any discussion
24 whatsoever about this being required to be a mandatory
25 rule.

1 To be sure, the Texas Association of Defense
2 Counsel went out and paid a considerable sum of money to
3 have all the transcripts of all the committee hearings in
4 both chambers and the floor debate transcribed, and I have
5 those with me here today, if anybody would like to do that.
6 In those you will see that there is no legislative intent
7 nor is there even any discussion that this would be a
8 mandatory rule. Now, fourth, after considerable
9 deliberation the working group concluded -- and I do mean
10 unanimously -- that a mandatory rule would be fundamentally
11 unfair. A mandatory rule -- and I think Alan acknowledged
12 this in his opening remarks --

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David, when you say "the
14 working group" you're not talking about the task force.
15 You're talking about the --

16 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Tex-ABOTA group.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The Texas ABOTA group.

18 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yeah. When I refer to the
19 working group it's just a shorthand rendition for
20 Tex-ABOTA, TTLA, and TADC working group.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

22 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: That working group
23 concluded that it was fundamentally -- a mandatory rule
24 would be fundamentally fair because it's only mandatory as
25 to the defendant.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You mean unfair?

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Unfair, yeah, fundamentally
3 unfair because it's only mandatory as to the defendant, not
4 the plaintiff. As Alan pointed out, the plaintiff can
5 avoid an expedited action procedure by simply pleading for
6 something more than the \$100,000, and frankly, there's
7 nothing wrong with that. I mean, the plaintiff may have
8 good legitimate reasons for pleading for something in
9 excess of \$100,000 other than the case may not be worth
10 \$100,000. There still may be good reasons. A plaintiff
11 may decide that the discovery is too limited, it's just
12 going to take more. The discovery period is too short and
13 that that mandatory early trial setting just isn't going to
14 work either with the client schedule or what's it going to
15 take to get this thing ready, or let's face it, it just
16 doesn't fit with the lawyer's schedule. There are a number
17 of reasons that would cause a plaintiff to plead for excess
18 of \$101,000. That's their right to do.

19 Also, let's face it, a practical matter that
20 has to be considered by a plaintiff's attorney is a matter
21 of strategy of going into the case is the Stowers Doctrine.
22 Now, we could spend another day talking about the Stowers
23 Doctrine and how that will interplay with any rule, but I'm
24 here to tell you the Stowers Doctrine has a significant
25 interplay with this rule, and many plaintiffs are going to

1 choose not to go into the expedited procedure that's capped
2 at \$100,000 because that takes away the weight, the gravity
3 of a Stowers demand in certain circumstances.

4 Now, while the plaintiff is free to do that
5 and should do that for good strategy reasons as long as
6 it's in good faith and it's honest, the defendant doesn't
7 have that option. If the plaintiff pleads for \$100,000 or
8 less, the defendant is pretty much stuck with that. There
9 is the good cause exception, but I'm here to submit to you
10 that in some venues, and more than just a few, that
11 argument for the defendant is not going to necessarily have
12 the gravity that you think it should have, and it's not
13 reviewable, or if it is reviewable it's going to be on
14 appeal after the end of the case because this is not going
15 to be something that's subject to an interlocutory appeal.
16 So the defendant is going to be stuck with this unless
17 within the discretion of the court the defendant should not
18 be. Another reason is, is that this is supposed to be an
19 expedited procedure. Why are we adding another hearing?
20 Why are we adding another motion? Why are we adding
21 another hearing to this process? It's something that
22 currently doesn't exist.

23 Five, and this is very closely related to
24 four, certain cases are simply not suitable for expedited
25 trial procedures, regardless of the amount in controversy.

1 The Legislature partially recognized this in HB 274 when
2 they exempted medical malpractice cases, family law cases,
3 and essentially all cases involving the government, but
4 there are numerous other types of cases that are not
5 suitable for expedited actions regardless of the amount in
6 controversy, and we could go on and on about this. As a
7 matter of fact, at one point in time in the task force we
8 actually came up with a laundry list of cases, types of
9 cases, causes of action that were not suitable, and it was
10 lengthy. It was lengthy. I think I recall that it had 24
11 or 25 types of cases that were not suitable, but let me
12 just give you a couple of examples of this. Other
13 professional malpractice cases, defamation cases. When I
14 talk about professional malpractice cases I'm talking in
15 addition to what's already been exempted by the Legislature
16 in med mal, what about legal malpractice cases, what about
17 architects, what about engineers, what about veterinarians?

18 Other types of cases that in our view should
19 not be part of this process or the lawyers may decide
20 should not be part of this process are cases involving what
21 amounts to be criminal conduct or violations of the Penal
22 Code that can have far-reaching implications for the
23 client; inappropriate personal conduct such as sexual
24 harassment or invasion of privacy; discrimination cases,
25 age, employment, a gender, disability; and also cases

1 alleging civil fraud. Now, these cases there's really much
2 more on the line than \$99,999.99. It's -- that's
3 important, but the fact of the matter is, is somebody's
4 livelihood and personal reputation or the company's
5 reputation could very well be on the line in this
6 particular case. Should they be limited by rule, mandatory
7 rule, to 15, 15, and 15 on written discovery, and should
8 they be limited to six hours of depositions total? Should
9 they be subject to truncated, very abbreviated discovery
10 period, and should they be subject to what amounts to be a
11 very early trial setting?

12 Now, we think in small contract cases and low
13 impact minor soft tissue injury cases this is all certainly
14 appropriate, and we fully embrace it, but in other types of
15 cases it is not appropriate whatsoever, and we think that
16 it has some serious due process implications. The
17 practicing trial bar is not the only one who has some
18 concerns about the consequences of a mandatory rule, but as
19 I said, there's an e-mail in your materials from the Texas
20 Civil Justice League, which is one of the major tort reform
21 organizations in Texas that their general counsel wrote to
22 Chip that a mandatory -- opposing a mandatory rule in
23 saying it was unfair and problematic for defendants and,
24 quote, "We" -- meaning the Civil Justice League --
25 "therefore strongly urge the committee to adopt a purely

1 voluntary rule." Counsel also went on to write that it is
2 highly unlikely that the Legislature intended this process
3 to be mandatory as to one only party -- one party only.

4 I want to say that I think that the
5 Tex-ABOTA, TADC, TTLA working group certainly thinks that a
6 voluntary rule will work. I think that the significant
7 part of the task force also thinks that a voluntary rule
8 will work. We think it's just a matter of educating the
9 bench and the bar about its benefits. I think if many of
10 you will remember when mediation first came along nobody
11 really thought mediation was going to turn out to be much.
12 Now mediation is ubiquitous. I mean, you don't need a
13 court order for mediation, quite frankly. People are
14 mediating anyway extensively, not only at the trial court
15 level. Mediation has become perhaps commonplace on appeal
16 in most of our courts these days, both in the Federal
17 appellate level and the state appellate level.

18 We think that once education and -- has
19 occurred, and believe me there are several of us out there
20 on the trail that are already doing this right now. I've
21 done a couple of major seminars with Peter Kelly already on
22 this committee. We think that the bar will buy into it,
23 and we think that more cases will be tried, which certainly
24 will benefit the clients, the insurance companies, and
25 perhaps most of all the juries that get to participate in

1 the system. More cases will be tried at less expense. The
2 time commitment is finite. You only have to be out of the
3 office for two days tops. You are in and you are out, and
4 it's pretty much final, a very limited appeal.

5 We think that the rule will provide much
6 needed trial experience for the bar that is severely
7 lacking in trial experience among young lawyers at the
8 current time. We think as young lawyers gain experience
9 they will gain confidence, they will become a better part
10 and a better utility to the justice system, and more
11 experienced lawyers with more confidence will help us get
12 better results. Another by-product of this is that as our
13 lawyers become more experienced and they become more
14 confident, they necessarily become more civil and more
15 professional. So I think that the benefits of the
16 procedure overall, whether you choose mandatory or
17 voluntary, will be there. I just think that we can
18 accomplish more and do it more fairly with the voluntary
19 rule. Thank you, Chip.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jeff Boyd has got a
21 question, and I'm sure others do. Before we get to that,
22 this Texas ABOTA, David, TADC, TTLA working group, once
23 you-all reached consensus, did you go back to your
24 respective organizations and get them to bless this, or is
25 basically this just the view of the signatories of the

1 attachment to your letter to me?

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes, we -- well, we did go
3 back to our respective executive committees and boards for
4 approval.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. And all three
6 organizations approved it?

7 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes, sir.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Very good. Jeff,
9 you had a question, and then Richard.

10 MR. BOYD: My question was for Alan. Do you
11 and/or any of the other proponents of a mandatory rule have
12 the opinion that in the language of HB 274 itself the
13 Legislature required that the Court adopt a mandatory rule?

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No. No, I don't.

15 MR. BOYD: So nobody is proposing that the
16 legislative intent was to require a mandatory rule?

17 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No one is proposing
18 that. I don't think there is really disagreement about
19 this. I think that it is -- it's as clear as it ever can
20 be in the legislative process that what was happening is
21 that the Legislature was saying, look, we would like a
22 mechanism for making the process less expensive for these
23 lower dollar cases so that they can get through it quicker
24 and the cost of it is not prohibitive to get the dispute to
25 a resolution point, and we're leaving it to the Court to

1 decide how best to go about doing that. I think that's --
2 I think there's pretty much agreement by everybody that was
3 in the process that that was --

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jeff, do you have a
5 contrary view?

6 MR. BOYD: No. No. But the follow-up
7 question to that, because I'm really trying to explore this
8 mandatory, the view of those, is if that was not the intent
9 then what does this statute and the rule that results from
10 it do that the current rules don't already do or allow,
11 whether it be through agreed pretrial scheduling orders or
12 summary jury trials or all the other methods that are
13 already in the rules?

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Well, that kind of
15 goes to the heart of the debate between -- about having a
16 mandatory piece to this. Those of us that had the view
17 that it needed to have a mandatory piece would -- we would
18 argue that if it doesn't have a mandatory piece then it, in
19 fact, is not making any kind of a change, that what -- what
20 the voluntary piece, which we all agreed we should have
21 this voluntary piece for the reason that as a minimum it
22 provides a ready made template for parties to pick if you
23 can reach an agreement you don't have to negotiate what the
24 process is going to look like. Here is a template. You
25 can go agree to that template, and you can get that

1 process.

2 But the group that was for a mandatory
3 component was of the view that that wouldn't be used very
4 often, probably not, and, I mean, you can have different
5 views about how often it might be used. I'm skeptical
6 personally as to how often it will be used. If it got used
7 a lot I think that would be great, but that I would -- I
8 would say that there needs to be some mandatory piece to it
9 in order to really answer the legislative mandate. If you
10 don't have a mandatory piece I would say that it's not
11 making -- really making a change to the process for those
12 less expensive cases, and so that's -- and then, you know,
13 you can debate that back and forth.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. There are a bunch
15 of people with their hands up. Before we leave this point,
16 though, is there anybody like Jim or anybody else that
17 thinks that the statute mandates mandatory or mandates
18 voluntary? I mean mandates either way.

19 MR. BOYD: Because you asked me a minute ago,
20 let me just clarify. You asked me do I have the different
21 view, and let me just say I'm not prepared to express a
22 different view, but I don't want to say I don't have a
23 different view because I do think there's a real issue
24 there.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, that's very

1 clear.

2 MR. BOYD: But I don't think it's an issue we
3 have to go to.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Are you running for office?

5 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: He's got a pretty
6 high office.

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Can I also say one
8 thing so that there's not -- I hope there is not any
9 confusion about this in the room, but I want to make sure
10 there's not. The limits on actual trial time of what can
11 happen at trials and the limits on appeals, those only
12 apply under the voluntary piece of this, and so those types
13 of components would not be components of the mandatory
14 piece, just so there's not any lack of understanding.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Bill, on the issue
16 of the legislative intent, do you have a different --

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, of course, I need
18 to read the legislative history, but the greatest
19 impediment to concluding that the Legislature contemplated
20 a voluntary process is the language of the statute itself.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, right. So what do
22 you think about that?

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I mean, "shall,"
24 as I -- "shall" is a bit on the ambiguous side, but if
25 we're talking from a lawyer's perspective, the Code

1 Construction Act applies to this, right, and "shall" is --
2 we're arguing this in a brief, we would say the Code
3 Construction Act says, you know, "shall" means mandatory,
4 it kind of looks like it's not voluntary to me. "The rules
5 shall apply to civil actions in district courts, county
6 courts at law, and statutory probate courts in which the
7 amounts in controversy inclusive of all claims for damages
8 of any kind," blah, blah, blah, "does not exceed \$100,000."
9 It's, you know, looking pretty mandatory to me.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: Does it say "all cases"?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The language that I saw
12 that could be read to argue in favor of mandatory was the
13 part that said, "The Court will provide a procedure for
14 ensuring these actions will be expedited in the civil
15 justice system," and if it's voluntary, they may not be
16 expedited, so that's one argument.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: More of the same.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, that's one argument.
19 Does anybody else have something on this point and then
20 we'll go around the horn? Buddy, you have something on
21 that point?

22 MR. LOW: I think "The Supreme Court shall
23 adopt rules to promote" is the starting sentence, and
24 either one could promote it, so I don't know -- that
25 doesn't mean mandatory or nonmandatory to me.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay. Let's open
2 it up for people that had their hands up. I think I got it
3 in order. Orsinger and then Gilstrap and Munzinger and
4 Judge Estevez, and somebody else over here. Buddy.

5 MR. LOW: I'll wait until I've heard
6 everybody else.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So you'll bat clean
8 up.

9 MR. LOW: Yeah.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Orsinger.

11 MR. ORSINGER: I'd like to come back a little
12 bit later and ask questions relating to the Family Code,
13 but the first question I have is if it's purely voluntary
14 do we anticipate or can you explain what the defendant's
15 incentive would be to opt in; and secondly, if there's
16 insurance, then how do you resolve the tension if the -- if
17 the defendant individually wants to opt in, but the
18 insurance company doesn't or if the insurance company wants
19 to opt in and the defendant doesn't?

20 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, let me -- what's the
21 incentive to the defendant first.

22 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah.

23 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Okay. The incentive to the
24 defendant is the defendant or its insurance company just
25 wants a quick answer, and they don't think that the case is

1 worth what the plaintiff says. The defendant thinks the
2 case is a 50,000-dollar case, the plaintiff thinks it's
3 75,000-dollar case. They can't close that gap. They just
4 want a quick answer, and a way to get to a quick answer is
5 through this two-day jury trial that we're talking about,
6 but perhaps the biggest incentive to a defendant to enter
7 into an agreement to go expedited, it's capped at \$100,000.
8 So you may think that case is worth 50 grand and the
9 plaintiff may think it's worth 75 grand, but the jury may
10 end up thinking it's 150,000. That happens. It's
11 certainly happened to some of us in the room. That won't
12 happen to you. It's capped at \$100,000, and that is
13 inclusive of everything except post-judgment interest.
14 Attorney's fees, costs, expenses, capped at a hundred
15 grand. That's a pretty powerful incentive.

16 MR. ORSINGER: What about the tension between
17 the defendant and the insurance?

18 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, you will note that
19 the voluntary rule requires that the insurance company
20 agreed to this also. So the insurance company and the
21 insurer will both have a say in whether it goes expedited.

22 MR. ORSINGER: And either one would have a
23 veto.

24 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Either one would have a
25 veto not to do it.

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Under the policies?

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: No, under the rule.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Under the rule, you read
4 that into the rule?

5 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We put it into the rule.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay.

7 MR. ORSINGER: And is there a Stowers concept
8 that it be --

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Would it be --

10 THE REPORTER: Wait, hold on. Hold on.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Don't talk over each
12 other.

13 MR. ORSINGER: I'm sorry, I thought he was
14 talking to somebody else.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: He probably was, but can
16 you talk up a little bit, because if she can't hear you,
17 they way can't hear you.

18 MR. TIPPS: Yeah, thank you.

19 MR. ORSINGER: If the individual defendant
20 wanted to --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, no, no. You're still
22 talking in the same tone of voice.

23 MR. ORSINGER: If the individual defendant
24 wanted to opt in and the insurance company didn't opt in
25 then there's a Stowers issue if the verdict is over

1 100,000?

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I could see that there
3 perhaps could be a Stowers issue there.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, first of all, this
6 distinction between mandatory and voluntary strikes me as
7 an illusory if the defendant can simply get out of it by
8 pleading for \$101,000 or asking for declaratory judgment.
9 The defendants are going to get out if they want to get
10 out, but aside from that, the thing that's driving this
11 seems to me to be the same thing that drove the adoption of
12 level one discovery, which provides the same -- which is
13 not -- which is mandatory and which provides, you know,
14 limitations, limitations on discovery, and which it is my
15 impression is not widely used. I might be wrong on that.
16 If it's thriving in some part of the state or some
17 practice, somebody needs to speak up, but I'm under the
18 impression level one discovery is a dead letter. Why is
19 this going to be any better?

20 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Frank, can I address that?
21 Over the -- and we did some research and some work on this
22 and at the working group level, and I think Alan would
23 agree that we certainly discussed this and many of us
24 looked into it as well. I think the first answer is, is
25 there's just not very many 50,000-dollar or less cases in

1 the system right now. I mean at the courthouse. There are
2 certainly some, and there are certainly some that end
3 up the jury is saying they're worth less than \$50,000. I
4 mean, the plaintiff really didn't think they were worth
5 less than \$50,000, so there is just that is -- the
6 50,000-dollar level just doesn't net very much to begin
7 with.

8 Let me answer the question in a slightly
9 different way. What I have seen and learned is, is that,
10 yes, it is true that in these smaller cases where some
11 plaintiffs should be pleading level one and are not, is
12 because they don't want to get committed to anything early
13 on, but what we have found more often than not is that the
14 parties to the case are handling it like it was a level one
15 case. So, in other words, they're not taking more than six
16 hours of depositions. They're not sending more than one
17 set of interrogatories or request for production, and
18 they're not sending any request for admissions, and they're
19 going down there -- and this is true in Travis County.
20 We've got two county -- civil county court at law -- county
21 court at law courts in this county. They are currently
22 trying on a regular basis two jury trials a week. So they
23 are doing this already. Now, they may not call it level
24 one when they plead it, but when they're around they're
25 doing it.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, why don't we do this,
2 why don't we raise level one to \$100,000, put in the
3 exclusions, and we've complied with the legislative
4 mandate, we haven't really changed that much, and let's see
5 if it works.

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Well, that's not
7 entirely different from what the mandatory piece of this
8 proposed theory is.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: I can't hear you. I'm sorry.

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's not entirely
11 different from what is proposed here. It's a different way
12 of saying it, but what this basically does is it does some
13 tweaking to the discovery piece, which is the level one
14 piece. I think a significant one is it includes the
15 document production aspect of it. That's a major
16 difference, and then it goes -- what this does that's
17 different from level one discovery, which is what the task
18 force struggled with, is how to be different from level one
19 discovery, which there was a consensus has not been very
20 effective, is we tried to pick up what we thought were
21 significant pieces of the process and tweak those.
22 Daubert-Robinson motions, proof by affidavit, discovery
23 period, getting an expedited trial setting, those kinds of
24 things, and so that's in effect what you just said, why
25 don't we do this, that's what this proposal is, in fact, an

1 attempt to do, is add some things to the level one process,
2 puts it in a different rule.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: You're just pushing it a
4 little bit further.

5 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. Okay.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Munzinger,
8 then Judge Estevez, and then Justice Christopher.

9 MR. MUNZINGER: I agree with Bill Dorsaneo
10 that the statute needs to be -- the first question facing
11 the Court is whether or not the statute contemplates a
12 voluntary or a mandatory choice given the Court. The
13 gentlemen who have made their presentation have said that
14 they reviewed the legislative records and they find that
15 there is nothing in the legislative history of the statute
16 that indicates that the Court intended it to be mandatory.
17 I assume by their silence that there is nothing in those
18 materials that suggests that the Court -- that the
19 Legislature meant that it could be voluntary or that there
20 was a choice to make.

21 That being the case, if you go back to the
22 basic rule of statutory interpretation, you're left with
23 what we're always left with, the language which the
24 Legislature chose, and to say that six other states have
25 not made it mandatory is fine if their statutes are the

1 same as ours. If their statutes aren't the same as ours,
2 you're citing those cases for a point other than a
3 statutory interpretation issue, and the really basic
4 question and the basic question for the committee to advise
5 the Court is whether the statute is or isn't intended to be
6 mandatory or voluntary because clearly if that choice is
7 left to the Court we have to write rules that recognize
8 those distinctions because, as these gentlemen point out,
9 you have some very basic rights that are being impacted
10 here in this litigation, not least of which is res judicata
11 and collateral estoppel claims. You can come in, and you
12 can get you a 10,000-dollar lawsuit between A and B, but A
13 and B has some other issues down the road, and all of the
14 sudden you've got a collateral estoppel or res judicata
15 that bars B, the loser, from doing whatever he's going to
16 do.

17 This is an amazing proposition and something
18 that any lawyer who said to his client, "Well, you can save
19 money doing this" needs to think twice about it if it's
20 voluntary because of these issues. I don't want to say
21 anything else except I do think that we need to make a
22 judgment as to whether the Legislature intended it to have
23 this opt-in/opt-out provision, and from the language of the
24 statute and from the history of what they're trying to do
25 it would appear to me that they didn't.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Didn't what?

2 MR. MUNZINGER: Did not intend for it to be
3 voluntary. They intended to say if you've got a
4 100,000-dollar lawsuit, do some rules that advance these
5 things on the court's docket, and let them get there, and
6 they didn't say anything about not letting motions for
7 instructed verdict and not having no appeals and not having
8 all of these things and making them final. They didn't say
9 any of that stuff. They just said try and make it less
10 expensive to litigate and to get to a judgment.

11 A last comment, I'm one of those who does not
12 believe that people are using arbitration because they are
13 worried about expense. I'm not sure that it's any less
14 expensive to parties to arbitrate than it is to go to
15 court. In my personal experience most of the people that
16 choose arbitration are concerned about the fairness of the
17 forum. They're very worried that they're going to have a
18 judge who does not treat both parties equally. They're
19 very worried that they have a case where jurors will not
20 treat somebody fairly, and so they choose arbitration.
21 That's not a problem that is cured by rules. It's a
22 problem that's cured by something else. That's another
23 day's judgment, but I don't think we ought to be adopting
24 rules because we think, oh, well, we'll get more jury
25 trials and train young trial lawyers if we can avoid

1 arbitration, we need different rules.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

3 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I have one question
4 and then one I guess request, and the question would be
5 under 262.5(c)(1) where the judge has their hands tied,
6 they cannot order mediation. I guess I'm concerned with
7 that and wonder why 154.002 was not sufficient to take care
8 of that where they can object within 10 days, or even if
9 you limited it and stated something to the effect of if one
10 side objects to mediation then there shouldn't be a
11 mediation, but a lot of times there are emotional cases.
12 It's neighbors against a fence, something silly that's
13 under \$100,000 that once it hits a mediator it can get
14 resolved because the strength of the mediator will show
15 them whatever they need to see. I don't know what that
16 always is, and so my question is why isn't 154.022 enough
17 without tying our hands and giving, you know -- taking away
18 one of our strongest tools to get cases taken off our
19 docket.

20 And then my second one was more of just a
21 request, if it does end up being a mandatory rule and
22 everyone determines that that's what it needs to be,
23 prisoner suits, probably something no one here deals with
24 except for the judges, but the judges do know that it is
25 overwhelmingly -- they don't have anything else to do.

1 They get to file these suits. There seems to be a
2 stronger -- a less of a threshold of when we dismiss one
3 for frivolousness. I don't know how to say anything except
4 to say they would love to have this rule because they can
5 force me to trial, if I'm reading this correctly, or at
6 least a trial setting, 42 years before they'll ever get
7 out. And so I am -- I know that usually the Attorney
8 General is on the other side, and you said there was a
9 government exception; however, I don't think that would be
10 necessarily -- I mean, they'll draft, they'll do whatever
11 they have to do to plead it within that if they have an
12 extra tool. So that would just be a request, if there is
13 exclusions please apply them to prisoner suits as well.

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That last situation
15 is a very quick answer. That would be -- you would be in
16 control of that as the trial court under the good cause
17 issue.

18 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Okay.

19 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Good cause
20 exception. You can move it out.

21 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: So and I can do that
22 on anything?

23 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: If there's good
24 cause. That's both a -- that's both a positive and a
25 negative of this rule, of this proposal. It's a -- it's

1 because the trial court can pull cases in and out of this
2 process at the trial court's discretion basically, and so
3 that can be argued both ways, but we couldn't think of a
4 way to solve for issues like you just stated and many
5 others without having a fairly broad discretion to pull
6 cases out of it.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher, and
8 then Carl.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: The
10 Tex-ABOTA/TADC group did their report in August of '11 and
11 sent this around to a lot of people, and I'm wondering if
12 you know of anyone who has voluntarily agreed to this
13 process in the past six months.

14 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: You mean with the draft of
15 the rule?

16 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yes.

17 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Are you asking me if --

18 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: If you know of
19 anybody who voluntarily agreed to it, you know, via
20 contract, wow, this looks like a great idea, let's agree to
21 do it.

22 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, I have not heard of
23 anybody that has adopted our rule as a template, but as I
24 was saying earlier, our county courts, there is a lot of
25 cases that I don't know if we're all uniformly aware of

1 that are being handled as if they were level one cases
2 and/or would be in compliance with that, and we know that
3 because the county courts are regularly trying two civil
4 jury trials a week on limited discovery.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Carl, and then
6 Judge Yelenosky, and then Justice Bland.

7 MR. HAMILTON: If Jane has something on that
8 same point.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, then Justice
10 Bland, Carl yields to you.

11 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Okay. My question is
12 one of the criticisms that I think Chief Justice Jefferson
13 talked about arbitration in his speech and then -- and that
14 you hear is that by losing business we lose kind of the
15 fabric of the law because there are no recent decisions
16 that are available to the public to review and then kind of
17 understand the substantive law in a particular area, and
18 the other criticism that you hear about arbitration is that
19 the appellate review is quite limited, and so when the
20 trial is perceived to be grossly unfair it's really not
21 correctable by anybody, and I'm wondering why on the
22 voluntary side the committee decided to eliminate any
23 rights of appeal other than those that are similar to
24 arbitration, but on the mandatory side it looks like the
25 committee decided to preserve those rights, and I just

1 wondered what the thinking was and --

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: You know, Alan can speak to
3 mandatory, but -- and that was a big subject of debate,
4 Judge, it really was, and but the thinking was, is that we
5 would take as -- what steps that we possibly could out of
6 the process to make it cheaper and to provide a genuine
7 alternative to arbitration. We also did that when we
8 agreed that we would handle Daubert challenges the way that
9 we're handling Daubert challenges, and that is, is that
10 we're just going to take a step out, and we're going to
11 take out the appeal. This is -- I think insofar as the
12 voluntary rule is concerned is not really meant for a game
13 changing case insofar as jurisprudence is concerned.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Did you --

15 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: This is meant for people
16 that want to get in and get out.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Did you think about going
18 further and providing for a general verdict?

19 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: We gave
20 consideration to it. The task force kicked around all
21 aspects of the trial like that, and we eventually came to
22 the conclusion that that -- those were not the problems
23 that were causing small cases to be too expensive, and if
24 that ends up being the real problem with small cases we can
25 do that later, but the general consensus on the task force

1 was that that was not -- that was not the primary expense
2 driver in the system, and so that's why, but we did kick
3 that idea around.

4 The reason that the mandatory piece does not
5 contain any kind of restriction on appeal is that -- there
6 are multiple reasons behind it. The concerns you expressed
7 were part of it. Another part of it was what I just said,
8 is that it's not -- there wasn't a perception in the task
9 force that the appeal of small cases is what keeps small
10 cases -- is what the problem is with small cases. If you
11 get to judgment in a small case there's going to be only a
12 very small percentage of those that are going to go up for
13 some reason, and the task force was not of the view that
14 that was the expense driver, and so that it -- and then
15 also the final thing was truncating appellate rights has
16 some constitutional questions that would go with it, and we
17 tried to come up -- one of the reasons that this rule, the
18 mandatory piece of it, does as little as it does is because
19 of the constitutional concerns about due process that we
20 ran into at every turn.

21 One thing I'd like to add, if it's all right,
22 is on the statutory interpretation side. The -- let me
23 offer in the for what it's -- for what it's worth category
24 my view of the proper interpretation of the statute. The
25 statute provides and the Legislature said that the Court

1 should come up with a rule that will expedite these cases
2 and make them less costly. That's clear. A rule that will
3 do that. The Legislature did not say to the Court,
4 "Here's" -- "and it must look like this," so the
5 Legislature left to the Court to figure out what will do
6 that, and so that ends up begging the question about
7 mandatory versus voluntary, and the question really is
8 one -- not one of statutory interpretation, in my view.

9 The question is one that's more practical and
10 philosophical. What process will come -- should -- that
11 the Supreme Court adopts will that -- will that process do
12 the thing it's supposed to do, will it make these actions
13 less costly and expedite it or will it not; and a
14 reasonable mind could say, as half of the task force did,
15 that they thought that a voluntary rule by itself would do
16 that. Half the task force thought otherwise, that it would
17 not do that, but that's where the debate lies. It
18 doesn't -- in other words, I don't think it answers the
19 question to look at the statute. The question is still
20 vague, and that is what kind of process will expedite and
21 make the cases less costly.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David, let me go back to a
23 point you made in response to Justice Bland, and that is
24 the appellate thing. My experience is anecdotal, although
25 Robert Levy may have a more informed basis for saying this,

1 but in terms of arbitration versus the civil justice
2 system, the complaint I hear from businesses over and over
3 again is the lack of appellate review. That's the
4 criticism, and that's why a lot of businesses are going
5 back to the civil justice system, so to me it's
6 counterintuitive to take the unpopular feature of
7 arbitration and impose it on what at least in part is an
8 effort to attract business to the civil justice system away
9 from arbitration. And I would -- we've got a lot of hands
10 up. Robert, if you have anything more substantive than my
11 just talking to one of your colleagues --

12 MR. LEVY: I agree with you on that. There
13 is the factor, though, that in some arbitrations the cost
14 is also becoming an issue. It's not relatively cheaper,
15 but the lack of appeal is the prime driver in terms of
16 decisions.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings had his
18 hand up for a long time. Carl, I think you did; Buddy, you
19 did; Judge Yelenosky did; Elaine did. So, Justice
20 Jennings, you start.

21 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Two questions.
22 One, if you have a statutory right to appeal, can the
23 Supreme Court by rule eliminate that statutory right?
24 Second question would be -- well, if it's I guess
25 voluntarily, yeah.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

2 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: The second
3 question would be in regard to a lot of your concerns that
4 David raised, which I think are legitimate concerns, why
5 doesn't the removal process insofar as it allows for this
6 motion with a showing of good cause, either the plaintiff
7 or the defendant can move to get out of the court if it can
8 show the court a good reason why it shouldn't be in the
9 expedited process, why doesn't that take care of a lot of
10 those concerns?

11 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Okay. You know, Judge, it
12 certainly can; but the concern among the working group was,
13 is that there is some venues that that just doesn't work
14 out so well; and there was expression that it's, you know,
15 more venues than we would like to think about; but the
16 other reason was, and it's a secondary reason, is that's
17 just adding in another step to something that's supposed to
18 be streamlined and expedient.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

20 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Let me answer the
21 right to appeal --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm sorry.

23 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: -- because it's got
24 a very straightforward answer here. You can't do that by
25 rule, and none of these rules do that.

1 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: It's voluntary.

2 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah. Bear in mind
3 that the way this is structured in this proposal, the
4 mandatory component doesn't restrict trial issues or
5 appellate issues at all. Only the voluntary component
6 does. It does it pretty radically, but the rationale
7 behind that is you're waiving those rights, and you can do
8 that, when you adopt -- when you agree to that.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

10 MR. HAMILTON: Well, the question --

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Then Judge Yelenosky.

12 MR. HAMILTON: The question was asked earlier
13 about can't we do all of this now anyway. I don't think we
14 can do all of this. We can't change the appeal process by
15 agreement. I don't think we can change the jury trial
16 system from 12 to 6 jurors by agreement, so there are
17 things in the voluntary plan that are changed that promote
18 more expeditious trial, so I don't read this as -- the
19 statute as being such that we can't have the voluntary plan
20 that they're suggesting.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky.

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, Justice
23 Waldrop, it's always referred to as a component because, of
24 course, you could have both, and the Supreme Court may
25 decide to have both. Even if the Supreme Court decides, as

1 I understand it, that there has to be a mandatory
2 component, it could also offer a voluntary component, and
3 what could be in the voluntary component is infinite
4 because it's by agreement. I mean, we could have a
5 voluntary component that says each side will get together
6 and they will flip a coin. I mean, you can do that by
7 contract. So that is infinite, and it seems to me the best
8 use of our time is to draft what would be the mandatory
9 component if the Supreme Court decides that it's either
10 required statutorily or as a better policy it wants it and
11 then on the voluntary side try to figure out what that
12 should be if it's only going to be voluntary or perhaps in
13 addition to voluntary, and that should be governed, I
14 think, as you said, by whether it's likely to be used.

15 My question about that is what do the
16 plaintiffs' attorneys say about whether they would limit a
17 claim to \$100,000 when you've already pointed out almost
18 all the cases in court are worth at least \$50,000, and if
19 they get a verdict over \$100,000 it seems to me their
20 client has a pretty automatic malpractice claim against
21 them. So did you get any response on that?

22 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes. I'll take
23 these in order. Number one, your point about they could be
24 multiple components is exactly correct. As a matter of
25 fact, the members of the committee that are advocating a

1 mandatory component are advocating for both pieces of this
2 as a package.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right.

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: And so as a
5 two-prong package, and so you're exactly right about that,
6 and that's exactly what is being proposed. In that same
7 regard, you're also right that when you view the voluntary
8 piece as just a new component to the rules, our view was
9 that it basically becomes just a template for agreeing to a
10 dispute resolution process, and what goes into that or
11 doesn't go into that is really far reaching. I mean, it
12 could be a lot of different things, and so it could be just
13 about anything. We came up with what we thought were some
14 good items, largely based, as David says, on kind of
15 responding to the arbitration type model, but that's the
16 factor on that, and then the last thing --

17 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Can I just add to that?
18 Also, Judge, you're right. I mean, I think we may have
19 even had a discussion about flipping the coin and maybe you
20 ought to begin there, but what ended up guiding us was, is
21 what we thought that a really good-looking two-day trial
22 ought to look like and what ought to lead up to it and
23 still get a fair result, so --

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And the last
25 component of that was judging a voluntary by whether --

1 first whether it would even be used and, therefore, is it
2 worthy of being in the rules as a template, did the
3 plaintiffs' attorneys say, yeah, I might pick that knowing
4 that my claim is -- thinking my claim is worth 70,000, I
5 might be willing to go to trial risking a verdict for
6 200,000 where I have to tell the client, "You only get a
7 hundred."

8 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Our plaintiffs'
9 lawyers are -- first of all, there was a difference of
10 opinion about how much even this mandatory piece would be
11 used, because, as has been pointed out, it is in -- there's
12 a real voluntary aspect to it, and so the question that
13 becomes is a good one, and we posed it to plaintiffs'
14 lawyers that were working on the task force. Well, would
15 this be attractive to you that you would plead into it, and
16 the answer was, yes, there are some cases that would get
17 pled into it, probably cases that are 60, \$65,000 or less
18 in actual controversy to make room for the attorney's fees
19 component of it, but, yes, there were some. How many?
20 It's hard to know. How many would this mandatory piece
21 capture? It's hard to know, we would have to trot it out.
22 Some people would argue maybe not that many. Some would
23 argue maybe enough. It's hard to know.

24 There was a lot of the consternation amongst
25 the task force members that it was \$100,000, all inclusive

1 of fees, because that really makes it hard to predict, you
2 know, well, what are the fees going to end up being, and
3 so, but that's statutorily mandated, no way to change that.
4 We couldn't get around that, so at the end of the day, if
5 this process works at all and seems to be having some
6 benefit, it might be worth going back and raising that
7 ceiling a little bit if it turns out that it's a good
8 thing. If it turns out it's not a good thing and basically
9 useless then that goes out the window.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy, then Elaine, and
11 then Lonny.

12 MR. LOW: I have some difficulty phrasing it
13 mandatory and voluntary because as I see mandatory, you've
14 got one side that volunteers to take advantage of it.
15 That's voluntary. Voluntary is where both of them are
16 voluntary. Now, why do you call it voluntary?

17 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I agree with you. I
18 struggled through the whole process with fighting the term
19 "mandatory" and using of these two terms. I lost that
20 battle, and they needed labels, so they got labeled.

21 MR. LOW: Well, if you file for less than
22 100,000, you have volunteered to take advantage of that.

23 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I agree.

24 MR. LOW: You volunteered. You didn't have
25 to.

1 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I agree.

2 MR. LOW: And we have a system now that you
3 get in certain categories, and people think, well, I'll
4 file it in the upper category and I won't take all of these
5 depositions, and that hadn't necessarily worked, but this
6 rule combines it looked like to me two things. They want
7 to lower the course and have a quick trial. This rule
8 combines a lot of things that we can do, but you've got to
9 flip the page to this rule where you have an agreement to
10 do this, do that, so it puts it all in one bundle, but I
11 don't see that it's mandatory versus voluntary. It's all
12 voluntary.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor Carlson.

14 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I had a question on what
15 was -- well, two questions. One is if it's purely
16 voluntary and the plaintiff doesn't opt in, so we're going
17 under -- outside this whole new scheme, is the proposal
18 that there would be two level ones for Rule 190.2, one for
19 expedited actions and one for nonexpedited actions, or is
20 the proposal to change 190.2 for every case?

21 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: For everything.

22 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: For everything.

23 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Okay. And my second
24 question is how did the task force determine what courts
25 this would apply to, because it looks like in the

1 legislation it would not apply -- the expedited civil
2 actions would not apply to JP courts and constitutional
3 county courts.

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's correct.

5 PROFESSOR CARLSON: But that's not clear to
6 me when I read it.

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's going to be the
8 location in the rule.

9 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Well, a constitutional
10 county court.

11 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: We think, at least
12 our drafters think, that where it's located in the rules
13 answers for that, but if it doesn't then we need to answer
14 for it.

15 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I think it does for the
16 JPs; and secondly, when you said the expedited actions
17 don't apply to Family Code, actions under the Family Code,
18 Property Code, Tax Code, or health claims, I notice the
19 legislation said the Supreme Court may not adopt rules that
20 conflict with a provision of those. Was it the task force
21 -- obviously it must have been your opinion that the
22 provisions of -- there's some provision in those other
23 codes that preclude expedited action.

24 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That received a fair
25 amount of discussion, and why we got to where we did is we

1 didn't want to create a bunch of satellite litigation about
2 whether or not one of the pieces of this rule is
3 inconsistent with anything in those codes. That's such a
4 huge broad exclusion and that there would just -- if you
5 filed a case then the case would be -- the litigation of
6 that case would be about whether you came under that
7 process or not.

8 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Can I give an example of
9 that?

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: So what we decided
11 to do was just eliminate that debate for those codes.

12 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Just for an example,
13 Professor, med mal cases are all about experts; and, I
14 mean, that's been really all the litigation you get out of
15 these things these days is, you know, what they've done
16 with experts at the trial court level. Well, we tried to
17 get out of the expert business both in the mandatory
18 version and in the voluntary version, so that avoids
19 conflicts.

20 PROFESSOR CARLSON: And I just wanted to add
21 that I think you've all done a very nice job with this.
22 Interesting proposal.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman, and
24 then Frank, and then Tom. By the way, we're getting ready
25 to vote on mandatory versus voluntary. So anybody wants to

1 talk about that issue, that's where we're headed.

2 Professor Hoffman.

3 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: And now for something
4 completely different. Let me suggest, because nobody has
5 asked me until now my thoughts, and I wasn't a part of --

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lonny, what are your
7 thoughts about this?

8 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: -- any of the working
9 groups, so I agree with Bill on one point, which is that
10 the legislation says the Supreme Court's got to do
11 something, all right, it's you challenge them; but I want
12 to underline what may not be clear, which is that you had a
13 whole bunch of people in a room who all thought one thing,
14 they all thought we ought to set limits on discovery. They
15 had some other thoughts that are also good, but the main
16 event is setting limits on discovery; and by the way, some
17 of those other thoughts are real good. There's good
18 empirical evidence about setting an early trial setting and
19 the effect that has on reducing costs, so don't get me
20 wrong in that I think -- you know, nor do I think that
21 limits on discovery are necessarily a bad idea. Indeed
22 we're dealing with a class of cases that almost have --
23 have very little discovery to begin with, and so there's
24 probably not going to be a whole lot of difference as it
25 turns out, and indeed David sort of made that point that

1 people are doing it anyway whether they voluntary opted in.

2 But my point is just this, that there are
3 other ways to adopt rules for efficiency, and all of our
4 discussion, because all of their discussion has been about
5 limits of discovery, but it need not be. There are a
6 number of other ways. The Federal rule makers have done a
7 lot of work, including work they're still thinking about.
8 Let me highlight one, but, again, not to suggest that it's
9 the only one. Our pretrial conference rule is a very
10 limited rule and doesn't look anywhere near the level of
11 detail and perhaps sophistication -- maybe that's the wrong
12 word to use --

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. We're plenty
14 sophisticated.

15 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: -- the detail that Rule
16 16 has on the Federal side, and one thing that a lot of
17 attention is being given to is the idea that getting people
18 in front of a judge and talking at an earlier stage in the
19 case, having nothing to do with pretrial limits on
20 discovery, is a very efficient way to do things. So I'll
21 stop, because more is -- less is surely more. I may have
22 crossed over, but that's the point, is we ought not to
23 assume this is the only way to do this.

24 MR. JEFFERSON: If I could add onto that,
25 that that was discussed early on, an option like that, that

1 getting to court early is -- but it got no traction among
2 the folks in the room.

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah, that was
4 heavily considered and discussed and precisely because the
5 very good empirical study that was done at the Federal
6 level that showed that it -- there were only two things
7 according to that study that really cut down the cost of
8 litigation. One was getting in front of a court, getting
9 people in front of the court early with the judge, and the
10 second was getting a quick trial setting. Those were the
11 only two things that they could conclude actually for sure
12 would affect the process, and so we kicked those around at
13 length, and the reason that the pretrial conference with
14 the court was ultimately rejected was that the Federal
15 study was not limited to small value cases. It was limited
16 to -- it was litigation general, and there was a thought in
17 the task force that that first -- requiring that first
18 conference early on could be more expensive than it was
19 worth and actually increase the costs for small dollar
20 cases. So that's why it was ultimately rejected, but it's
21 a legitimate thought. It's absolutely a wonderful thought
22 to consider and for the committee to consider.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Bunch of hands
24 up. Frank, and then Tom was next, and then Hayes, and Pete
25 had his hand up, and Justice Brown and Gaultney, and Peter

1 Kelly, and who else? Alex has got her hand up. And
2 Orsinger, surprise, surprise, and Gene. So why don't we
3 just go around the table? Go ahead, Frank.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, here's an approach. I
5 would take the mandatory approach with the caveat that it
6 really doesn't mean anything since the defendant can always
7 opt out. Again, I'm not too concerned that it's mandatory,
8 and put in everything in it that's time-saving that is
9 consistent with due process, and I'd even go on and put in
10 the time limit. I don't know why that's in the voluntary
11 thing. I think you can -- consistent with due process you
12 can limit parties to five hours in a trial, and I would say
13 that's our mandatory rule. Then I would have another rule
14 that I think Judge Yelenosky called a template, and I would
15 have, "Here is a list of voluntary things the parties can
16 agree to," and I would put them in there. You can agree to
17 a six man jury. You can agree to limit ADR. You can agree
18 to a medical affidavit. You can agree to limiting
19 limitations on challenging experts, no directed verdict,
20 even a general verdict and no appeal. You can put those
21 all in there, and the parties can agree to one, two, three,
22 or four, in any case. You can agree to them in a big case
23 and just see if it works.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Tom.

25 MR. RINEY: Three brief points. First of

1 all, I don't really agree that a defendant in good faith is
2 going to be able to opt out that often. Number two, if the
3 concern of a plaintiff's lawyer is I may have some
4 professional liability problems if I get a 200,000-dollar
5 verdict, it makes no difference whether it's mandatory or
6 voluntary, because it will never be utilized. I think
7 there a lot of reasons why a reasonably prudent plaintiff's
8 lawyer could make a recommendation to a client to do it
9 because of a potential costs savings with an expedited
10 trial, and so I think I really don't put too much weight on
11 that issue is my point.

12 The third thing is it's said that if
13 voluntary it really becomes a template. Don't undervalue a
14 template. I suppose we've always had the right to
15 voluntarily limit discovery, but how many people did that
16 prior to the adoption of the discovery levels? We've got
17 about 13 years of experience with that, and what have we
18 seen? Most cases go to level three, but in my experience
19 most of the time, at least the limits on depositions and
20 discovery and so forth, the parties agree to follow level
21 two. Now, parties are not going to go out and say, you
22 know what, we're free to contract to reduce the amount of
23 discovery and do some of these other things. People that
24 are adversaries just aren't going to go out and blaze
25 trails most of time. So if you have some sort of template

1 where it's there in the rules, I think there's really some
2 value in that.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Thanks, Tom.
4 Hayes.

5 MR. FULLER: I would tend to agree with Tom
6 on that. You know, the Court's been tasked with adopting
7 rules that promote prompt, efficient, cost-effective
8 resolution of civil actions. That really doesn't take into
9 account the fact that what the clients want to do is win.
10 Okay. And they are going to adopt or utilize whichever
11 proposal will work, or rather I should say the parties will
12 utilize whichever proposal they choose based on whether or
13 not they think it gives them an advantage and whether they
14 want to win or not. And, you know, if this is mandatory,
15 the plaintiff's attorney is going to plead in if the
16 plaintiff's attorney thinks that gives his or her client an
17 advantage.

18 I agree with Tom. I have seldom seen a
19 counterclaim in most of these cases that are under \$100,000
20 that I could bring in good faith of \$100,000 or more. In
21 fact, I've never seen one. And good cause is
22 discretionary, and discretion is too often determined by
23 the venue you're in, so I don't think the defendant is ever
24 going to necessarily get out of a mandatory system. If it
25 is a voluntary system, under those circumstances at least

1 the defendant has a chance to either opt out or bargain
2 with the plaintiff's attorney for a fair trial.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Rusty, and then Alex.

4 MR. HARDIN: I guess I'm just always going to
5 be the crazy aunt in the attic that says why are we always
6 talking about limiting the time in trial? That is not the
7 problem. We're on Friday afternoon. For the last 72 hours
8 there were about five jury trials going on in Harris County
9 with 20-something courts. The time in trial is not the
10 issue. The time and expense of discovery and how much it's
11 going to cost the clients to get there is the issue. I
12 understand limiting discovery. I think it's crazy, but
13 every time I hear a judge, all due respect to all of you,
14 talk about limiting time for jury selection and everything
15 else, that translates to "I don't like to listen to you
16 lawyers. When I was a lawyer I thought jury selection was
17 important, when I was trying cases I thought
18 cross-examination was important and being able to show
19 what's wrong with the witness was important, but now I
20 really don't want to listen to y'all talk about a car
21 wreck, so I want time limits, and I want this or that."

22 I think there are two distinct worlds,
23 discovery and how much it costs that client to get there.
24 Judges everyday run their courtroom in a proper way in
25 which they limit what they think is a waste of time. Once

1 we start giving the imprimatur to time limits and people
2 sitting up there with clocks, we are just once again
3 limiting the ability to try cases. I don't know why we are
4 putting the emphasis there. We're not trying cases now. I
5 hear that part of the reason for this rule is we want to
6 get more jury trials, so what's our solution? Let's make
7 them shorter. I don't understand that. Other than that I
8 have no opinion.

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Just so that you
10 know, the proponents of the mandatory piece of this agreed
11 with that line of reasoning completely.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Pete, I'm getting
13 to you. Professor Albright.

14 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I just have a question,
15 and you-all may have talked about it and I missed it. In
16 the letter there is a paragraph about that everybody likes
17 mandatory disclosure practice under the Federal rule, and
18 so there's a paragraph that says how wonderful it is, and I
19 don't see it in here. I'm not saying I think it's a good
20 idea for in here, but I'm just wondering what happened.

21 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's in there. It's
22 only -- but only the document piece. It's just the
23 document piece. There's not any other part of the Federal
24 rule that we picked up.

25 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: So it does -- so --

1 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It would add a
2 document production component to the rule for request for
3 disclosure.

4 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Oh, okay. So it changes
5 Rule 194.

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct.

7 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Okay. So it applies to
8 all --

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: But it's only that
10 piece of the Federal rule that got added.

11 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: And it applies to all
12 cases and not just these cases?

13 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No, no, no. It does
14 not apply to all cases. It's not a major across the board
15 rule change. It only applies to cases that fall within
16 these -- the parameters of this new procedure.

17 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: So in little bitty cases
18 you're making everybody produce documents -- when we wrote
19 the discovery rules the concern was is that a lot of these
20 smaller case have no discovery and do just fine with no
21 discovery. Maybe that's changed, but as I recall, that's
22 why we did not include mandatory disclosure of documents in
23 the Texas rules.

24 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Alex, I think that we did
25 discuss this. I think certainly the idea we had was, is

1 you wouldn't have to spend a lot of time thinking about
2 sending written discovery to the other side. You just want
3 to find out what they've got, what they're going to use at
4 trial, take a look at that, do your request for disclosures
5 and maybe a few interrogatories and request for production
6 to find out the bad stuff they're not producing. It was
7 really thought that it would be kind of a quick in and out
8 procedure.

9 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: So why isn't it
10 appropriate to do it in all cases?

11 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, it could be. It
12 could be.

13 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's just that that
14 wasn't our mandate, to go in and propose a change to the
15 rules for request for disclosure in all cases.

16 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We think you might find
17 some ideas in these proposals that you may want to extend
18 to all cases.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Wallace, you were
20 out of the room. I know you had your hand up before you
21 left the room, and we're going around the room.

22 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: I was just -- well,
23 kind of back to where we were talking about arbitration,
24 one thing about arbitration and trying to -- trying to
25 fashion a rule that's somewhat I guess would take away from

1 the arbitration business, number one, not everybody goes to
2 arbitration because both sides want to. Sometimes one side
3 goes kicking and screaming because they've signed a
4 contract or an agreement that requires arbitration. We're
5 not going to get those cases back probably, and even when
6 you go to arbitration sometimes the parties can pick their
7 arbitrator. Even if you do it under Triple A rules, you at
8 least get to strike some arbitrators. You have somewhat --
9 some ability to know who you're going to be
10 litigating against or who the judge is going to be or the
11 arbitrator is going to be.

12 In a county with multidistrict courts, as a
13 trial lawyer I'm going to think long and hard before I
14 decide to opt into a deal where I have no right of appeal
15 when I don't even know who the judge is going to be, and
16 that's just the fact of life.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

18 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: So I think the -- I
19 think eliminating the right of appeal, even from the
20 voluntary, I'm not sure that will encourage people to use
21 it.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Great minds think
23 alike. Going around the --

24 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Chip, can I just respond to
25 that?

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: This was -- in the working
3 group this was a negotiative process between all aspects of
4 the bar. The plaintiffs bar felt very strongly about this.
5 You know, they realize that -- and they accepted the fact
6 that they would be capped at \$100,000 if they entered into
7 this procedure, so they gave up something there. What they
8 wanted, and I think for good reason, in return is I want it
9 to end there. If I get my 70 grand, I don't want you
10 taking this to the court of appeals and then I don't want
11 you taking this to the Supreme Court of Texas. It's over
12 with. Now, I'll give you the cap, you give me efficiency
13 and finality. That's what the trade-off is.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, good point. We're
15 now back to over here. Pete Kelly, Peter Kelly, you had
16 your hand up at one point.

17 MR. KELLY: The concern, from what I
18 understand, about whether it should be voluntary or
19 mandatory is that if it's voluntary nobody is going to opt
20 in. Someone mentioned there are other states that have
21 similar procedures. What is the success of their -- we
22 would be the only state with a mandatory program. The
23 states that have voluntary programs, what is the success of
24 their procedures, and has anybody looked at the county
25 courts at law? For instance, in Houston the county courts

1 at law are capped at 100,000, six man juries, trials are
2 quick. It's virtually identical to the procedures set
3 forth in here except for formally limited discovery. The
4 discovery is going to be self-limiting because the case is
5 so small, and are people opting into it or choosing to file
6 in district court to avoid those particular limitations?

7 And to touch on what David said about the
8 plaintiffs bar being willing to give up the right to
9 appeal, that varies geographically. In Houston where there
10 is sort of a perceived hostility towards many plaintiffs'
11 cases by the -- among the trial bench, they're not willing
12 to give up the right of appeal, but in Dallas and Bexar
13 County, they seem more willing to give up the right of
14 appeal in favor of finality.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Sitting next to you
16 is Justice Gaultney, who had his hand up a minute ago.

17 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: This concerns the
18 voluntary rule.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes.

20 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: And I'm sure you
21 discussed it, but it strikes me that part of the problem
22 with the voluntary rule and it becoming less efficient,
23 less radical, is the ability to remove yourself from the
24 process, and did you consider the possibility of having a
25 voluntary rule, you would consent to it, but once you

1 consented to it, like arbitration, you're bound to it and
2 not have a rule process that allows you to withdraw from
3 the process and then that same context allows the same
4 appeal process that you would have in any other case?

5 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, boy, we've been in so
6 many meetings, so many discussions about this, let me try
7 to put myself back in that place, as they say. I -- the
8 thought was, is that you agree to this procedure in good
9 faith, you get into this procedure, and something changes,
10 discovery turns up something, or in the case of a
11 plaintiff, whether it's voluntary or mandatory, you find
12 out that physical therapy is not going to work like you
13 originally were told, that it's going to require surgery.
14 Plaintiff has got an opportunity to get out of there -- out
15 of it, two different ways, can either move to remove it or
16 by repleading the case.

17 By the same token, on the defense side, if
18 something should come up in discovery that no longer makes
19 that consent supportable, there would be an opportunity to
20 go back to the court to get out of it. But it -- the idea
21 was, is we've got to be flexible to address changed
22 circumstances.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Brown.

24 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: A couple of points.
25 One, on the defendant opting out by a counterclaim, I do

1 think that the provision about a defendant filing a
2 pleading would have some type of implied good faith at
3 least in that provision, so I think a dec action would not
4 necessarily do it, even if you pled it at 101,000. I think
5 a court might say that wasn't in good faith and it was
6 struck by a trial court and, therefore, you're still in.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, but wait a minute,
8 they said there's no looking behind the pleadings.

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No, no.

10 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: Well, I'm saying I
11 think a court of appeals -- I think a trial court could
12 strike it. For example, a dec action can't be brought just
13 as a way to try to get attorney's fees in response to a PI
14 claim, so the trial court struck that, said it wasn't
15 brought in good faith. I suspect there would be an
16 argument you did not -- you were not able to remove it.

17 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Let me clarify my
18 comments in response to your --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

20 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: The idea on the
21 pleading side was to not change the pleading rules at all,
22 and it was -- and the concern was changing them to examine
23 them for their authenticity or their accuracy. Now, it
24 would not change things like having pleadings struck
25 because they are, in fact, not filed in bad faith under

1 current provisions of law, and if you get those pleadings
2 struck and your case comes back to being within these
3 parameters then it is in those parameters.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Then it's back. Okay.

5 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Now, the dec action
6 piece of it is could you file a dec action that is a
7 legitimate dec action and get -- because there is now
8 nonmonetary relief in the case, legitimate nonmonetary
9 relief, get out of this rule. The answer to that is yes,
10 but if it's a dec action that's just filed to be a mirror
11 image of the claim that's already filed so that it's not a
12 legitimate dec action subject to attack under current law,
13 and it might fall out of the case.

14 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Can I just kind of take a
15 different tact on this? I think I agree with everything
16 Alan said, but also, I don't see how this rule is going to
17 be used in a contract dispute of any consequence, and the
18 reason is, is that in most contract disputes one side is
19 going to get attorney's fees. The defendant certainly
20 ought to file a counterclaim asking for those attorney's
21 fees. Keep in mind that attorney's fees are dynamic.
22 They're not static, and most plaintiffs and most defendants
23 are not going to be willing to cap themselves at \$100,000.
24 So this is not really like a 100,000-dollar cap. It may be
25 more like a 50,000-dollar cap. I just -- I know that's not

1 directly responsive to what you're saying, but it does have
2 something to do with counterclaims, and it does have
3 something to do with how often this thing is really going
4 to be effectively used in a contract dispute.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Estevez.

6 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I'm going to agree
7 with the crazy old aunt back there.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sorry, that's a hard way
9 to start in your tenure in this group.

10 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: We -- you've gone
11 through an expedited discovery process. You've got parties
12 that are there, and now you're telling the trial court that
13 they're going to have their little clock ticker going like
14 a chess game, and then all of the sudden one side runs out
15 of time, and so for the rest of time they just sit there
16 while the other side presents its evidence? The other side
17 gets to do a closing. You don't get to do a rebuttal.
18 There's nothing here that says "except by leave of court"
19 to give them that ability to go more than five hours, and I
20 just think it actually would be such a -- I don't know how
21 if I was a plaintiff or even if I was a defendant how I
22 would emotionally be able to get over finally getting my
23 day in court and my time is up. I would be embarrassed to
24 be an American at that time. I'm sorry, but I mean, it is
25 that high of a constitutional issue. I mean, these are the

1 most emotional people you see.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

3 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I mean, I guess we're
4 not doing a family law case because it's excluded, you
5 know, but if you were doing some issue that had to do with
6 family members, you know, maybe it's a will contest, I
7 don't know. You know, there's a lot of people that can get
8 on -- their value of their whole property may be \$70,000,
9 and I know it's voluntary, but I don't think that all
10 attorneys calculate right. People tell me all the time,
11 "It's a one and a half day trial, Judge." Three days later
12 we're still in trial. You know, and I'm not upset with
13 them until the jurors are sighing and sleeping all the way
14 through it, you know, and they know that. They pick that
15 up. So --

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So it's a biological
17 clock.

18 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Maybe there's a lot
19 of abuse in the Houston and Dallas area, but I don't see a
20 lot of abuse, and they get the signals from the jury when
21 it's really, really bad, but is this really what we want to
22 do is just sit there and at the end of the day just say,
23 "You've waited all this time or a short period of time
24 because it was expedited, and now we're going to cut it
25 off." I don't know if you want to respond to that, but I'm

1 just concerned, and I know that my crazy old aunt will save
2 us from this area.

3 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: There's no enforcement
4 mechanism here. I mean, if you try to appeal it because
5 the other side -- the judge let the other side go 15
6 minutes over, I don't think you're going to be --

7 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: What if the judge
8 doesn't? What if the judge doesn't let them go 15? I
9 mean, there are, you know, some that are really strict.

10 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I mean, Judge, they do this
11 in Federal court everyday.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah. We do
13 that now.

14 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: You do? I don't.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I mean, the
16 idea that somebody would tell me it's a day and a half and
17 I would let them go as long as they want is not within the
18 realm of how I operate.

19 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: It doesn't end up
20 that way, but assuming that they're working on the case
21 you're not going to just tell them and say, "No, I'm sorry,
22 you're not" --

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No, I mean,
24 right now -- and you have a good point, Rusty has a good
25 point. Maybe we shouldn't have the rule or whatever, but

1 the notion that a trial judge can't put a time limit and
2 enforce it --

3 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Agreed.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- is foreign
5 to me, and what I would tell them is if you have two days,
6 two days means in a jury trial at most five and a half
7 hours a day. You each have, if it's two days, five and a
8 half hours. I will do you the courtesy of running you a
9 clock when you're using your time, and periodically I'll
10 let you know how much time you've used. We do that now.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

12 MR. LOW: Yeah, is there any provision where,
13 say, for instance, you file for \$105,000, and later on you
14 meet with the other lawyer and he answers, and you say,
15 well, he's a reasonable lawyer. He said, "Look, why don't
16 we put this in that category?" Is there anything to keep
17 them -- I mean, once you -- he can amend and go down to
18 less than a hundred. Can you then get in the system?

19 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes.

20 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I think so.

21 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's an in and out.

22 MR. LOW: Because lawyers -- and they should
23 be encouraged to meet early to do that, because the lawyer
24 that files for less has got to have met with his client,
25 say, "Look, here's the advantage, you won't have all these

1 costs, but you won't get more than that." Just like I
2 enter a high-low agreement during the trial, so lawyers get
3 together and agree on things like that, so is there some
4 mechanism to encourage people to then opt into this system
5 with the advantage?

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: We kicked that
7 around at length.

8 MR. LOW: Okay.

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: And the answer that
10 we came up with was, from the beginning of the case up
11 until a cutoff time it was free in and out, and you -- you
12 can go in and out, you can go both ways. The problem was
13 that there had to be an end point on that.

14 MR. LOW: Right.

15 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: And so we put an end
16 point in. It's in there and that there's a point at which
17 it's not a free in and out. It has to be by leave of
18 court.

19 MR. LOW: Yeah.

20 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: But up until that
21 point, which is after the end of the discovery period, 30
22 days after the end of the discovery period, it's you're
23 freely in and you're freely out.

24 MR. LOW: But what would be wrong with a
25 system now that's required that you meet or talk with the

1 lawyer before a certain motion is filed? What would be
2 wrong with having as soon as they file answer, defendant
3 files answer, have some meeting, certification to discuss
4 going into this system.

5 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Well, there's
6 nothing wrong with that from a voluntary standpoint, but if
7 you mandate it, if you say we're going to have a trial
8 conference with the court or y'all are required to have a
9 meeting then all of the sudden you're writing into the rule
10 something that costs money.

11 MR. LOW: Well, I know, it's not mandated if
12 I sue for \$100,050. It's not mandated because I'm not in
13 it. But why -- I mean, why not, you know, require lawyers
14 to at least consider it? It wouldn't take five minutes.

15 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Buddy, I have -- but you
16 could certainly write -- Alan's exactly right. We tried to
17 avoid the best we could adding any steps into this thing.

18 MR. LOW: Yeah, I --

19 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: And what we tried to do was
20 remove as many steps as we possibly could consistent with
21 our own notions of due process. Buddy, I think that it --
22 this is really a product of education. I think we can do
23 this. I think we can go out there and sell this to all
24 parts of the bar, and I think we will make changes, and I
25 think we can encourage people to actively explore these

1 what I think are some pretty good options to get the case
2 resolved pretty expeditiously.

3 MR. LOW: So through seminars or media and so
4 forth educate the lawyers on it, the benefits of it and
5 sell it.

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Right.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete Schenkkan.

8 MR. SCHENKKAN: I have been waiting a long
9 time because of the notion that you should keep quiet and
10 take the risk of being thought an ignorant fool rather than
11 speak up and remove all doubt; and to try to further reduce
12 the risk now that I think I might want to say something, I
13 want to first ask a question of Alan and David; and
14 depending on the answer to that question, part of my
15 comment I might still keep silent on. Am I right, David
16 and Alan, that even though the statute says that the
17 Supreme Court may not adopt rules under this subsection
18 that conflict with the provision of, among other things,
19 the Family Code, that if you had lawyers for the two
20 parties to a Family Code case, they could, if they wanted
21 to, voluntarily agree to the contents of your voluntary
22 plan.

23 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes.

24 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's our
25 understanding.

1 MR. SCHENKKAN: Okay. Now I'm going to have
2 to take a chance because I thought that was the answer, but
3 it seems to me that that means that the last part that says
4 the Supreme Court may not adopt rules under this subsection
5 that conflict with this means that the text that the
6 Legislature adopted does call for what Alan has been forced
7 to call a mandatory approach, though it's not. It's a
8 plaintiff's choice approach. Because it does not matter,
9 as Justice Scalia said, what any one or all of the
10 legislators intended. The only thing that matters is what
11 words they adopted, and if the Supreme Court may not adopt
12 rules that conflict with a provision of these things, but
13 may adopt with rules that conflict with provisions in other
14 areas, they intended this to be something that the
15 plaintiff can compel by design and choice. So I'm going to
16 vote when it comes time to vote --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Soon.

18 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- soon for what is going to
19 be called mandatory, though I agree with Alan it's not.

20 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Can I respond to that?

21 MR. SCHENKKAN: Let me just -- since I'm only
22 going to get this one chance, let me do these other parts,
23 which I think I'm going to lose that. I think my side is
24 going to lose that side of the vote, so it probably doesn't
25 matter anyway. If so, if you were to adopt a so-called

1 mandatory, meaning plaintiff gets to invoke it, then you
2 have to confront the concerns that are being expressed by
3 the working group that David has ably presented the results
4 of and by George Christian on behalf of the other of the
5 two leading tort reform groups; and that is that there are
6 reputational and other cases in which the dollars, the
7 damages that are pled, are not the most important thing at
8 stake; and for that I am firmly of the view that the good
9 cause out is not sufficient, because of the notion that
10 there are parts of this state where as long as we know who
11 you represent, we don't care how good your arguments are;
12 and so I believe that if we are going to have a plaintiff
13 chooses whether the rule applies rule, another approach,
14 not the good cause approach, has to be taken towards
15 solving the problem that there are these -- at least these
16 reputational cases where this can do great damage. I don't
17 have a solution, and the first thing that comes to mind is
18 to try to carve out additional categories of cases, maybe
19 all cases alleging professional malpractice, but at least
20 you've got to confront that issue.

21 And then, finally, now this just before you
22 respond, David, I want to say that expecting that the
23 mandatory view will be -- so-called mandatory view will be
24 voted down and concentrating on what I think would then be
25 the consensus that we want to try to make the what's being

1 called voluntary approach work better, it seems to me that
2 the thesis of the voluntary group is what we are doing here
3 is two things. You're sending a big symbolic statement to
4 everybody who is in this community, lawyers and the judges,
5 we need to work together to make it more possible to have
6 some inexpensive trials at least for the less expensive
7 cases, and then we're trying to help people get over the
8 cognitive distance of that when you're taking my due
9 process rights away or I don't know how do it or whatever
10 by making it easier for them by giving them what Alan keeps
11 calling a template. If that's the approach, and that's a
12 good idea, but why stop at one template? Why not do at
13 least a couple more that give some of these other options.
14 I could, for instance, see that it might be really nice to
15 have an option in which the deal is there's no appeal, but
16 it might be really nice also to have an option in which
17 there is an appeal. As a lawyer who sometimes represents
18 people in the Rio Grande Valley, I kind of want --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now, now.

20 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- to be able to appeal, if I
21 have to; and so I think you can work with the voluntary
22 notion but provide a couple more templates; and if you do
23 that, then, of course, since it's voluntary anyway you get
24 to think about doing voluntary options that aren't even
25 limited to cases under 100,000. Our long time former

1 member Steve Susman is out marketing the notion that he
2 stopped participating in the Supreme Court Advisory
3 Committee because it was too hard for us to ever agree on
4 one set of rules that would apply to all the cases. He's
5 now advertising why don't y'all learn together, lawyers to
6 get together at the start of a case, and agree on a
7 voluntary rule for that case that will speed it up and make
8 it cheaper, and, "Here's my" -- Steve Susman's -- "template
9 for that." Why not build into the more general rule that's
10 not limited to hundred thousand-dollar cases the lawyers in
11 any case have to confer at the outset to decide if they can
12 agree on a way to lower the costs in that particular case,
13 that portion being completely. So I probably now have
14 removed all doubt, but go ahead.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Beyond a shadow.

16 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Those are excellent points.
17 The way I read the statute is, and the way I understand the
18 legislative history is, is the Legislature basically left
19 it up to the Court to come up with a rule, as Alan says,
20 that will do these things that we've been talking about.
21 We've got I think a couple of great proposals here, but the
22 Legislature did put a restriction on it, said whatever you
23 do, whatever you do, whether it's an -- and I'll insert
24 this in parentheses -- voluntary or mandatory, whatever you
25 do, don't do anything that screws with doctors, the

1 government, or the Family Code, whatever you do. Now, you
2 can go do anything else you want to do, and I think that's
3 the best reading of the statute.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Skip.

5 MR. WATSON: Just a couple of things.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Speak up.

7 MR. WATSON: First, I think everybody in the
8 room believes that we've got to do something to get justice
9 in cases where the amount in controversy does not merit
10 hiring most of the people in this room to get them to
11 justice. We've got to do that. Second, I applaud what
12 Elaine said. This is one of the best thought out
13 presentations we've ever had since I've been a member of
14 this group, for the big issues have been contemplated and
15 good minds in good faith have tried to come to a consensus,
16 and I applaud you for doing that, and I mean that very
17 sincerely.

18 In trying to make a decision, one question,
19 one point. The question is on the mandatory side if we
20 have the exclusions that are listed, the family cases, the
21 Civil Practice and Remedy Code cases, the Property Code
22 cases, and if you add to that the exclusion that David
23 mentioned that I was going to bring up, that in a breach of
24 contract case for \$75,000 that you want to get to a
25 resolution, it would be improbable to me that a defense

1 attorney could not in good faith say that to prepare and
2 try even an expedited trial and go to the court of appeals
3 and go through denial of petition for review at the Supreme
4 Court that that is not going to cost \$100,000. That's
5 going to happen, and so on all breach of contract cases
6 there is a built-in out. You know, it's there, and it's
7 going to happen, so my question is, of your 24 or 25 things
8 where it's just not going to be practical, and if you
9 accept my point that all breach of contract cases will come
10 out if the defendant wants them to come out, what's left?
11 What is this going to apply to mandatorily? I really want
12 to know that before I vote, and I can't tell.

13 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I think for the most part
14 what it's -- and I agree with that. I think a lot --
15 probably 90 percent of the contract disputes are going to
16 come out if somebody wants them to come out. I think it
17 does leave you with minor impact soft tissue cases, slip
18 and fall cases, and you know, relatively -- other types of
19 relatively small personal injury claims. You can, though,
20 have other types of cases as long as they come in under
21 \$100,000; and I can tell you unless you're an equine
22 veterinarian specializing in racehorses, pretty much all of
23 the vet malpractice cases are going to come under this, I
24 would think; and this is a concern among the lawyers out
25 there that represent veterinarians around the state.

1 MR. WATSON: Alan, can you help?

2 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah, one of the
3 things that we ran into early on is -- and it's kind of
4 another way of looking at these problems, is to ask the
5 question, well, what can you -- what can legitimately be
6 done, and when you look at it that way, you start realizing
7 the limitations that this -- that you are under. So, for
8 example, we didn't -- we don't have any option about
9 affecting cases at \$100,000 all inclusive of attorney's
10 fees as well. I mean, that's statutorily mandated. We
11 don't have any option to do anything other than that. So
12 if the case legitimately because of a counterclaim has an
13 amount in dispute in excess of that, we can't affect it,
14 and so, yeah, it's not going to capture that, but there's
15 nothing to be done about that.

16 Another aspect of it is to say, well, okay,
17 and this is -- this is kind of where I got kind of after
18 really sitting down and struggling with the process, okay,
19 what are we going to do. I came to the conclusion that the
20 claimant -- and I say "claimant" instead of "plaintiff"
21 because it can include either side of the dispute -- that a
22 fundamental thing that you have to start with that you just
23 can't change is that the claimant has to be master of his
24 pleading. He just has to be, and if you accept that
25 principal, which I found myself having to accept, that that

1 then dictated things about this process that affected a
2 large part of it and just limited what could be done, and
3 so what I would say is, yes, the point -- the points you're
4 making are correct, and I agree with them, but what that
5 means is, is that certain things that we cannot tinker with
6 simply limit how much one of these rules can capture.

7 Now, is it going to capture enough to make a
8 different if we accept certain limitations on what we can
9 do? I don't know. It might not, but it doesn't change the
10 fact that if you start with certain fundamental premises
11 that can't be changed, that that dictates certain things
12 about the process; and so that's my answer to you, is that
13 the contract case, when a defendant wants to say, I've got
14 more -- I've potentially got more in fees here in my
15 counterclaim and that's going to kick me out, this process
16 won't capture that case, simply because you have to be
17 master of your pleadings. Now, I will say as a practical
18 matter that when we discussed this and in my own thinking
19 through it, I'm not so sure that this won't capture some
20 smaller contract cases that otherwise just cannot be tried,
21 because I don't think that every defendant is going to
22 necessarily want to try to kick it out of the process.

23 This is good for defendants, too, in many
24 commercial dispute type settings, and the -- it relieves --
25 I will tell you this, a major factor for me in a, quote,

1 mandatory aspect rule, is that -- and it has not been
2 discussed -- is that such a rule relieves lawyers of
3 professional liability questions that a voluntary rule does
4 not relieve them of, and that's not to be -- that's not --
5 I think that that's a factor here that does play some role.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip's talking behind your
7 back, so he wants to make a --

8 MR. WATSON: He does that. The point --
9 thank you, and I agree that many small contracts will opt
10 in. I'm just trying to get a feel for what practically
11 would be in. Second, the point I wanted to make is that if
12 the vote does go voluntary, I want to echo what Pete said,
13 that I personally think that there should be an additional
14 exception in the waiver of appeals for clear error of law,
15 and that is not to drum up appellate business. It is
16 because the amount of appeals that we see where judges
17 thinking -- and I'm not just talking about certain areas of
18 the state and certain sides of the docket. I'm talking
19 about judges dispensing what the U.S. Supreme Court talked
20 in the arbitration context about just ignoring the law and
21 dispensing industrial justice, regardless of what the law
22 is. That happens in some courts in this state, and I am
23 concerned that people who go in thinking that they are
24 going to have a case tried under the rule of law don't get
25 that, do not get a case tried under a rule of law. They in

1 essence get a -- a binding almost mediation in which the
2 decision is final and is not based on the rule of law.

3 That's all I have to say.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now, Dee Dee's hands are
5 about to fall off, so we're not going to stop the
6 conversation, I know other people want to say things, but
7 we are going to take our long-promised vote. And we're
8 going to vote on, quote, mandatory versus voluntary, and I
9 know somebody is going to inevitably say, because I've been
10 around this group for a while, "Well, wait a minute, if I
11 vote for mandatory am I voting for that rule?" No, you're
12 not voting for that rule, you're voting for a concept.
13 We're going to talk about both. No matter how this vote
14 goes we're going to talk about both the mandatory and the
15 nonmandatory, the voluntary rule. So don't worry about
16 that, and so let's try to vote just on conceptually, and
17 this is a nonbinding vote. I don't know how the Court is
18 going to treat it, and we're going to talk about both rules
19 anyway, so don't get too excited about it, about winners
20 and losers.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But there's
22 still a question, which is are you asking us whether we
23 think the statute requires mandatory or --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No. You can have any
25 reason.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- and whether
2 we think it should be.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You can have any reason.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If you think the statute
6 requires it, then of course you're going to vote mandatory,
7 but if you just think it's better as a policy matter that
8 would be a reason, too, and if you think, you know, Judge
9 Waldrop is a little cuter than the other guy then that's
10 okay. For any reason.

11 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That brings up your
12 competence to vote.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we're not going to
14 go behind the vote, though. So everybody who is in favor
15 of, quote, mandatory, raise your hand.

16 Okay. All those in favor of voluntary, raise
17 your hand. The vote is 18 mandatory, 26 voluntary, the
18 Chair not voting, and let's take our break.

19 (Recess from 3:22 p.m. to 3:45 p.m.)

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's get back to
21 the specifics of these rules, and, David, if you can
22 explain to me the difference between Rule 169, expedited
23 actions, voluntary, versus Rule 169, expedited actions,
24 voluntary standalone rule. Where is David?

25 MR. WATSON: He's gone, he's the smart one.

1 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I can tell you.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge, you talk to us. He
3 won and he left, is that it? It's sort of like when you
4 win the motion, "Judge, can I be excused," and you're gone?

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Actually, stop talking,
6 shut your briefcase, and go.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, right. Exactly.

8 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: There are only a
9 handful of differences, and the reason -- and they are
10 drafting differences, because the standalone it's
11 contemplated that there will be no other rule passed. It
12 will be the only rule that gets passed, and so it has to
13 look a little bit different than a set of voluntary
14 components that have to mesh with another rule, and so --
15 and there's a handful of drafting distinctions, but
16 substantively they are the same. There's not any
17 substantive difference.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. And what other rule
19 -- was the idea that there would be a mandatory rule and
20 then a companion voluntary rule?

21 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes. There's an A
22 and a B in this report proposal. The A is a mandatory
23 component and the voluntary component. Together, they both
24 get passed at the same time. They are both available.
25 They both go into the rule. The B reported proposal is a

1 standalone voluntary consensual only rule, and so those are
2 the two proposals, and that's why I was saying it creates
3 some confusion because part of the A -- the A proposal is
4 itself a voluntary -- a consensual rule, which looks
5 exactly like --

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right, okay.

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: -- the standalone.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, if we focus on
9 proposed Rule 169 standalone, we're going to pick up most
10 of the features of the companion rule, right?

11 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: All of the
12 substantive features.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All of the features.

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes. You can just
15 focus on one. One voluntary rule is going to capture all
16 of the substantive features.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. So let's focus
18 on Rule 169, expedited actions voluntary standalone rule,
19 and it's in your materials, labeled what I just said.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Are we going to go back and
21 pick up the jury rules later, the 262 and --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. I'll save comments.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So the application we've
25 pretty much talked about, unless somebody wants to spend

1 some more time on it, but Richard.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, I just wanted to be sure
3 this was clear and in the record, that (a)(3) is an effort
4 to say that if it's a family law case under the Family Code
5 then none of these expedited provisions apply no matter
6 where they may be in the Rules of Procedure, right?

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: (a)(3), right.

8 MR. ORSINGER: Right there where it says the
9 expedited actions do not apply to (3).

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's the wrong
11 rule.

12 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Is it five?

13 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Keep going. The one
14 you want is this one.

15 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Yeah. So same question
16 for that one.

17 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Ask it again. I'm
18 sorry.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Then if there is any
20 element, any claim of which is under the Family Code, then
21 none of the expedited rules apply, no matter where they
22 are?

23 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. And if there's a
25 divorce case and someone joins in a tort claim for assault

1 and battery --

2 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Still a divorce
3 case.

4 MR. ORSINGER: It's still a divorce case, and
5 you don't try assault and battery under this separate.

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No. This does not
7 contemplate -- none of these proposals contemplate divvying
8 up a lawsuit at all.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: Chip, what is the document
11 that we should be looking at to participate in their
12 discussion?

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You should be looking at a
14 --

15 MR. ORSINGER: Are you sure you want to tell
16 him?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, that's an idea. Go
18 around the block a couple of times, and it's the task force
19 for rules in expedited actions, the task force report, and
20 attached to it -- and mine doesn't have an exhibit number
21 on it.

22 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It should be the
23 very last thing in it.

24 MR. LEVY: Standalone version.

25 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It should say at the

1 top --

2 MR. MUNZINGER: 169, expedited actions.

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Standalone,
4 "voluntary standalone." If it just says "voluntary" you're
5 not there yet, keep going until you see "standalone" rule.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Standalone rule. Yeah,
7 Robert.

8 MR. LEVY: Question about what we were just
9 talking about, some family courts can exercise jurisdiction
10 over a tort claim just by virtue of the fact that some
11 lawyers would want to bring those claims in a family case
12 because it might be an estate as a party or something like
13 that. Are you indicating that anything that's brought in a
14 family court could not use these rules?

15 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: If there is -- the
16 intention here was to say if there is a claim in the case
17 that is under the Family Code then that case cannot -- the
18 entire case cannot go under these rules.

19 MR. LEVY: But a family court could still use
20 this rule for -- if they just exercised jurisdiction over
21 --

22 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I guess in theory if
23 you had a lawsuit that was pending in a -- before a family
24 judge, family law judge, but it had no claim in it that was
25 under the Family Code, I'm not sure exactly how that would

1 work, but if such a thing could exist then this could
2 apply.

3 MR. ORSINGER: Well, it could occur to me if
4 the judge were to sever the tort claim from the divorce,
5 not a separate trial but a true severance then you might
6 end up --

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: You might.

8 MR. ORSINGER: -- with a tort case in a
9 family law court that no part of that tort case anymore is
10 under the Family Code, but I would hope they wouldn't do
11 that because we don't want to break all of our divorces up
12 into separate cases.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So I'm sure that if you
14 were representing one of the parties you would advocate
15 against that.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, I wouldn't -- I would
17 hope that the trial judges wouldn't be severing the courts
18 out and running them on a rocket docket and have the
19 divorce be handled like a lawsuit.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, it looks like
21 maybe there is some things to talk about in subpart (a),
22 application, but I want to jump ahead to (c)(4) real
23 quickly because we have a guest Mike Schless, who is here
24 and waited patiently all during our discussions, and he
25 just wants to make a couple of points about the ADR thing.

1 So, Mike, you have the floor.

2 MR. SCHLESS: Thank you, Chip. And before I
3 begin, I just want to make sure that we're all on the same
4 page, and I'm going to ask Judge Waldrop and David for
5 clarification of my understanding. If you look at either
6 voluntary or voluntary standalone, looking under voluntary,
7 it would be (c)(3), and looking at voluntary standalone, it
8 would be (c)(3) as well. That language would apply if the
9 rule comes out as being voluntary or -- I beg your pardon.

10 MR. LEVY: Voluntary voluntary.

11 MR. SCHLESS: Voluntary voluntary. If the
12 rule comes out -- if the Supreme Court decides to adopt a
13 mandatory rule, David, do I correctly understand that the
14 language would then revert back to what was in the ABOTA
15 draft under (c)(1), which is also in the packet under Rule
16 262.5(c)(1), "The court must not order the parties to a
17 civil action submitted to expedited jury trial process to
18 participate in alternative dispute resolution"?

19 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I know you and I just
20 talked about that a few minutes ago, but I don't know what
21 the Court would do with that.

22 MR. SCHLESS: Well, let me explain my
23 heartburn. Under -- if the language is as provided in the
24 two Rule 169s, a lot of the heartburn of the ADR community
25 -- and perhaps I should explain. I'm a former chair of

1 the ADR section of the State Bar. We had two other former
2 chairs who had to leave and Don Philbin is a member of the
3 current ADR section counsel, so we're trying to represent
4 the interests of the ADR community, but more broadly
5 speaking, we're trying to understand the proper place
6 of ADR within this rule. Our heartburn under the ABOTA
7 draft was that it would lead to the anomaly of the Court
8 adopting a rule that says a court must not exercise the
9 discretion that a statute gives that judge, which is the
10 court on its own motion or on motion of either party may
11 order the parties to an ADR procedure.

12 If the process is voluntary, I personally
13 don't have as much heartburn, even though it would still
14 have that anomaly, because one party could say, well, there
15 are certain advantages and disadvantages to participating
16 in the expedited process, and one of them is that we can't
17 go to mediation, unless on the side the other side agrees
18 to do that and make a decision accordingly. But if you
19 have a provision, for example, that's not a tort but you've
20 got a contract provision, whether or not the contract has a
21 mediation clause or other dispute resolution clause, if one
22 party wants to -- if it's -- if you have a mandatory rule
23 and the plaintiff's pleadings clearly fit the case under
24 the expedited jury trial parameters and one party wants to
25 go to mediation and the other does not, there's no

1 mediation; and that's different from the current situation
2 where one party wants it and the other does not the court
3 gets to decide. Or if you have a contract that has a
4 provision that says the parties will attempt a resolution
5 by mediation failing that the case will go to arbitration,
6 for example.

7 Then you have the anomaly, for example, in an
8 employment case, where the employee files the lawsuit. The
9 employer says, "Wait a minute, we have an arbitration
10 provision," and the court says, "Sorry, employer, I can't
11 enforce the arbitration provision in your contract because
12 this rule says I can't order an ADR proceeding." The
13 language that's in the voluntary and voluntary standalone
14 would take care of that situation, but if the language --
15 if the mandatory rule has the language that's in the ABOTA
16 draft, that gives heartburn for the reasons just expressed.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Thanks, Mike. I
18 think the language -- I was just looking at it. (c)(3) in
19 each -- in the mandatory and in the voluntary, both
20 versions, is the same, I think, and it looks to me like
21 that takes care of your concerns, so unless the Court
22 wanders back to the ABOTA draft, your concerns are
23 addressed.

24 MR. SCHLESS: Well, I thought I had
25 understood from David when we talked before that if it's

1 mandatory the language reverts back to the ABOTA draft.

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I'm sorry, Mike. I
3 misspoke.

4 MR. SCHLESS: Well, in the immortal words of
5 Emily Litella, "never mind."

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So let's go back
7 to draft 169, standalone.

8 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Chip, could I say one
9 thing on that ADR paragraph --

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

11 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: -- that may give him
12 more heartburn now than he had when he sat down, is as
13 drafted it says "unless the parties have agreed." There
14 are a lot of cases now where the third parties to an
15 agreement are required to go to ADR procedures that might
16 not have to go to ADR procedures or might not be ordered
17 to ADR procedures under that. I'm talking about the --
18 it's the arbitration provisions where there are a third
19 party gets involved. In other words, they bought it for
20 one party, but they transferred the warranty or something
21 of that nature. I don't know if the way that's worded it
22 would capture those nonparty persons who wind up having to
23 do to ADR.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, wouldn't the
25 nonparty person be able to compel it because it's required

1 by contract? Otherwise there's no way to compel it.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the trial court can
3 compel it under the Civil Practice and Remedies Code.

4 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I guess I'm trying to
5 distinguish in my mind now the parties to the contract and
6 the parties to the lawsuit and which parties is the rule
7 talking about.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, if a nonparty
9 intervenes and says, "Look, you've got to go to arbitration
10 or mediation" for some reason, then they -- that's the only
11 way they're going to have any standing to tell the trial
12 judge to do anything.

13 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Okay. I'll think about
14 it some more before I open my mouth next time.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, no, you're probably
16 right, I'm probably wrong. I'm just asking the question.

17 Okay, back to subpart (a). I had a question
18 about (a)(3). You say the consent is void if it's made
19 before the occurrence of the claim. What are you getting
20 at there, some sort of fraudulent agreement or something?

21 MR. GILSTRAP: Adhesion contract where we've
22 got all of our employees had to sign this, and they agreed
23 to this procedure.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is that what you're
25 getting at?

1 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: I'm concerned about -- I'm not
3 sure what "the occurrence of the claim" means. That
4 strikes me as pretty vague.

5 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Yes.

6 MR. LOW: Occurrence giving rise.

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That may actually be
8 a drafting error. I think what the draft is supposed to
9 say, "before the occurrence that gave rise to the claim
10 occurred," I think is what it was. I think you've just
11 found an editing issue.

12 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yeah.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, and then Lonny.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: I have a question under
15 (a)(1)(B). The statute talks about "amount in
16 controversy," so here you have a situation where plaintiffs
17 one, two, and three each assert a claim against a
18 defendant, a single defendant, having a value of less than
19 \$100,000, but their total claims amount to \$150,000. Is
20 that within the purview of the statute, and there are
21 differing -- when I read these rules there were different
22 definitions, but I have a jurisdictional problem here. I
23 have a problem where the defendant is brought into a system
24 where the judgment against him can be greater than \$100,000
25 because there are multiple claims asserted against him,

1 each being worth less than a hundred, but he still is drawn
2 into a system where he gets all the restrictions that are
3 built into whatever rule the Court ultimately adopts, and I
4 think that takes us back to an interpretation of the
5 statute, what does the Supreme Court -- I mean, the
6 Legislature mean when it says "claims in controversy having
7 a value of 100,000."

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Which of you wants to take
9 that?

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's a legitimate
11 question, and the way the task force -- we kicked that
12 around at length, and the way we eventually came to
13 interpret both the statute and the mandate and then the --
14 what was -- the intent of what went in the rule was that it
15 would be a per claim type of analysis, and it would be
16 \$100,000 per claim and apply -- try to get a rule that
17 would apply that way. If the Court looks at it and says,
18 "Well, we have a problem with the fairness of putting a
19 defendant who might have three different 75,000-dollar
20 claims against him and each one of those plaintiffs has, in
21 fact, opted into this process, we have a problem with
22 having the defendant being subject to this process when
23 really the defendant is facing potential liability against
24 all of those folks of \$225,000" then that's a matter of
25 policy and fairness and should that be done or should it

1 not be done.

2 Where we eventually got on the task force was
3 that really we thought the idea was as between these two
4 parties it would be 100,000-dollar cap, and if there were
5 multiple parties in a case that made it more, that that
6 didn't necessarily mean that we needed to pull out of this
7 process. That's where we came out, that's the intent of
8 this rule, and it's a policy difference that reasonable
9 minds can differ on.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: With all due respect to your
12 work, and I do appreciate your work, I don't think you've
13 interpreted the statute correctly because the statute says
14 the rule "shall apply to civil actions," not to claims, "to
15 civil actions in district courts, county courts at law, and
16 statutory probate courts in which the amount in
17 controversy" and it continues on, so it's not a statute
18 that focuses on the claim. It focuses on the amount in
19 controversy, and I think it limits it to \$100,000. I think
20 you have a -- my personal belief is you have not
21 interpreted the statute correctly.

22 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I agree with that if you're
23 looking at the voluntary standalone rule. Are we looking
24 at the same thing?

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, we're looking at

1 voluntary standalone.

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Okay. It's all claimants
3 affirmatively plead that they only seek monetary relief
4 aggregating 100,000 or less, so it's the aggregate of all
5 the claims.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky, then Pam,
7 then Robert, then Justice Bland.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Justice
9 Waldrop, didn't you say it's the aggregate for each claim?
10 It's not the aggregate over different claimants, is what I
11 thought you said, and I thought I was hearing something
12 different from David now, but the point that I had before
13 that is (a)(2) I think needs some work if, in fact, it's
14 claims. I don't know that we would say "party who
15 prosecutes a suit," because unless everybody thinks that
16 includes counterclaims, "prosecutes a claim"; and would the
17 judgment be limited to 100,000 if, in fact, Justice
18 Waldrop, you can have multiple defendants? Is that a
19 correct statement, or is it a judgment for each claim
20 cannot exceed 100,000?

21 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's a judgment for
22 each person that is limited to the \$100,000. Each
23 claimant, in my view.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Each claimant.

25 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah, each claimant,

1 in my view, so, you know, claimant A could in theory under
2 this draft get a judgment for 75, claimant B could get a
3 judgment for 75, claimant C could get a judgment for 75,
4 and that would be three different judgments in that -- in
5 that sense of the word, and you wouldn't say -- add them
6 all together and say that's really a judgment against the
7 defendant for 225, but that doesn't have to read that way.
8 It could read the other way.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Should it say
10 "prosecutes a claim," though, because "prosecutes a suit"
11 isn't enough to cover the counterclaims.

12 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Perhaps.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pam.

14 MS. BARON: And I'll just say we have some
15 experience with the phrase "amount in controversy equal to
16 or less than \$100,000" when we get to the county court
17 jurisdiction. There's a big body of cases that address
18 this, and I think in five points I can sort of summarize
19 what those rules are. First, if you have one plaintiff
20 asserting multiple claims against one defendant, you
21 aggregate the amounts. If you have one plaintiff asserting
22 separate and independent claims against multiple
23 defendants, you do not aggregate. If you have multiple
24 plaintiffs asserting claims against a defendant, you
25 aggregate under the statute, aggregation statute,

1 Government Code 24.009, I think. I'm a little unsure about
2 that.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes.

4 MS. BARON: If you have a counterclaim, it's
5 treated separately and has its own hundred thousand-dollar
6 limit, so you count that separate, if you have one
7 defendant. If you have multiple defendants, you do not
8 aggregate the counterclaims. Those are the rules.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

10 MR. ORSINGER: That's perfectly clear.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I hate it when we learn
12 what the rules are. Robert.

13 MR. LEVY: That actually was the issue I was
14 going to raise. I think this point has been well-addressed
15 by the precedent.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: If the intent of (a)(1)(B) is
18 to require each party to seek less than \$100,000 then I
19 think you need different language, because this language
20 here is ambiguous. I think it needs to say, "Each claimant
21 affirmatively pleads that he or she seeks only relief of
22 \$100,000 or less," use the word "each" instead of "all" and
23 get rid of the word "aggregate."

24 In (3) we talked about that, what we don't
25 want people agreeing to this process ahead of time like as

1 part of some agreement they sign, but we do that in other
2 areas. We make people agree to arbitration clauses or jury
3 waivers, so I don't see why this is sacrosanct. I don't
4 see why people can't agree to this ahead of time, too.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, we need to get to
6 that. Justice Bland.

7 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I think they're
8 covering it. I think the clause about aggregating claims
9 is also confusing because I think the two authors have
10 given us a different construction of it, and maybe the word
11 "aggregating" is not a good word to use, maybe just "relief
12 of."

13 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I'm happy to say, I
14 agree with the editing comments that were just made right
15 over here. I agree with that.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Eduardo.

17 MR. RODRIGUEZ: I reread this. This is
18 voluntary, so my comments were going to be that if it were
19 not voluntary it would be unfair to have three or four or
20 five plaintiffs claim 75,000 each and limit the defendant
21 to the number of --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. And I had Buddy was
23 next.

24 MR. LOW: Yeah. Well, one thing if you don't
25 put it where they can all go to the same suit then they

1 could really put you to expense, each one of them file an
2 individual suit, 75, and then expenses and everybody is run
3 up.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Richard.

5 MR. ORSINGER: I was -- I mean, just because
6 we had a fairly narrow vote in favor of voluntary doesn't
7 mean the rule is going to be voluntary. Are we going to
8 discuss the language in the mandatory rule also separately?

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We'll try to.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If you'll just be quiet.
12 No, I'm sorry, I was just kidding. Go ahead.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I can see -- I can see
14 perhaps a need to cap the individual -- if your rule is
15 individual claimants can't exceed 100,000, I could see a
16 reason for a rule to cap the collective claims added
17 together cannot exceed some higher amount because I've seen
18 -- I don't practice this, but I've seen where you have
19 multiple plaintiff lawsuits that are filed in selected
20 counties, and they'll have 30 or 40 or 50 or 75 plaintiffs
21 all joined into one lawsuit against one or two defendants,
22 and you could just easily plead each one of those under
23 100,000, and you may be trying a 500,000 or a
24 million-dollar or a 10 million-dollar claim, and so it
25 seems to me like there should be some concern about the

1 aggregate dollars involved in a lawsuit if the rule is
2 mandatory. Of course, since this is voluntary they can do
3 anything they want.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Stephen Tipps, did you
5 have your --

6 MR. TIPPS: No, I was just stretching.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You were stretching.
8 Okay. It think it's Professor Hoffman, and then Judge
9 Yelenosky, and then Judge Estevez.

10 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Chip, I wanted to go back
11 to 3, a point you brought up, if that's okay.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

13 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: I think I like the idea
14 -- unlike Frank, I like the idea, the policy, of not having
15 people consent beforehand. I would throw out for
16 consideration rather than tie it to the language you have,
17 how about tie it to the commencement of the suit? So the
18 consent is void if it's made before commencement of the
19 suit, and that way we don't have to fiddle with when the
20 occurrence that gave rise to the subject of the claim
21 happened or not. We just wait until the lawsuit is filed
22 and then we ask for consent.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky.
24 Then --

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, if we're

1 evaluating this as it's presented, which is a voluntary
2 thing, I don't think it makes sense for us even to talk
3 about (a)(1)(B) because they have just agreed to do this,
4 and we're saying, "Well, under this rule you can't do it
5 because I independently of the judge have figured out it's
6 over \$100,000," and they say, "Okay, we'll do it by
7 stipulation." I mean, it just doesn't make any sense to
8 discuss within a voluntary rule what (b) means to me except
9 that the statute prescribes that it be for 100,000 or less,
10 and my solution to that is we say it in some way, but does
11 it really matter?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It would mean something in
13 a mandatory rule.

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yes, it would,
15 but we're looking at a voluntary rule.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right, I agree. I just
17 wanted to make that point. Judge Estevez.

18 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I was actually
19 agreeing with him, and I wasn't looking at the statute, so
20 I was saying let's get rid of 1(b)(A) totally because why
21 not just let anyone engage in this if that's what they want
22 to do?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Buddy.

24 MR. LOW: We have a statute on it. We need
25 to make it clear what they've agreed to. In other words,

1 aggregate or what. We need it clear what they've agreed
2 to, unless we just want to draw their own agreement.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But this is not
4 -- this says two things have to happen, agreement and the
5 aggregate can't be more than 100,000. My point is, well,
6 then they can't do it under this rule, but they can still
7 do it.

8 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: And the -- oh.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, no, go ahead.

10 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Well, I think at the
11 end they were capped at 100,000, so I guess that's where
12 the relationship between the hundred and the hundred come
13 in, but we could broaden that and say that you're capped at
14 something a little more vague if you plead to something, I
15 suppose.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh. Okay. Bill.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I just --

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Then Judge Christopher.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Once you go to each
20 claim rather than all claims in the aggregate, Richard
21 Munzinger's interpretation of the statute is the right
22 interpretation, if it matters.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice
24 Christopher.

25 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, even if

1 we go with just the voluntary standalone, since the statute
2 requires us to draft a rule that deals with amount in
3 controversy 100,000 we shouldn't take that out of the
4 statute, and I also think we have to understand what
5 (a)(1)(B) means in relationship to (a)(2), so that whoever
6 is agreeing to this understands what judgment that they are
7 going to be capped at. Because otherwise they'll just have
8 a question at judgment time, what did I agree to by that.
9 And then I had one question on attorney's fees, and I don't
10 know the answer to this, and I know the statutes mentioned
11 attorney's fees, but would an additional appellate
12 attorney's fees be part of that 100 or just attorney's
13 fees?

14 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yeah, we discussed that.
15 It's part of the judgment, and it would be subject to the
16 cap.

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: But you don't
18 supersede conditional appellate fees. They're not
19 considered for that purpose.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You can't get a turnover
21 order on them.

22 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Right. You
23 can't.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

25 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: In regard to, you

1 know, taking out (a)(1)(B), I mean, could you at least make
2 the argument that theoretically that, you know, this is
3 supposed to apply to certain kind of cases that are
4 supposed to be expedited and if you let someone else
5 utilize it, you know, you're putting someone further down
6 the line that should be in front of the line.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Yeah. Roger.

8 MR. HUGHES: Yeah, I'm curious about
9 (a)(1)(4) about requiring the defense or indemnifier to
10 sign along with it. I mean, I think I understand the
11 policy. The problem is -- and some of these cases get
12 pretty complex. I mean, you may have a carrier who's
13 coming in and defending, but their limits are less than
14 \$100,000 and then you may have a carrier who is defending
15 only under a reservation of rights, and you may have a
16 carrier who potentially may have to indemnify the person
17 but may have coverage issues altogether, and I could see an
18 insurer going, "Well, I'm not going to sign this. I'll
19 defend you under a reservation of rights, but if I sign
20 this consent thing I'm not -- I'm agreeing to pay a
21 judgment," and the same thing about a carrier who -- what
22 if -- what if a defendant has a carrier but that carrier
23 refuses to defend? Well, under this rule if you proceed --
24 if the defendant says, "Well, let's proceed without that
25 carrier," is he giving up his claim that he's covered under

1 the policy? I mean, I sort of understand what you're
2 getting at. I just see problems in trying to -- in trying
3 to make it work in practice.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point. Judge
5 Yelenosky.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Tracy, I agree
7 it needs to be specified, but does it need to be specified
8 in two places? In other words, if you dropped (a)(1)(B)
9 and you just address it in (2) and tell people whether or
10 not they can get a judgment -- or that they cannot get a
11 judgment in excess of 100,000, it seems to me you lay it
12 out clear enough in the beginning, although I do agree with
13 Richard Munzinger and whoever else said it over here, that
14 arguably what we should be talking about is not what a
15 party gets in a judgment, but whether a judgment may be
16 taken against somebody which in the aggregate is 100,000,
17 but in any event the point is just that I don't know that
18 we need to say it in (1)(a)(B). We can just say in (2) and
19 then everybody will know very clearly at the end of the day
20 that they can get a judgment up to \$100,000 or whatever it
21 is or you cannot take a judgment against somebody, even
22 multiple parties, in excess of 100,000 if that's the way we
23 go.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marcy.

25 MS. GREER: I just had a question. In the

1 package rule, the voluntary portion of the package rule,
2 this (a)(2) is not in there, but it is in the voluntary
3 standalone rule, and I was just trying to understand what
4 the interplay was between that.

5 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I can tell you why
6 that is. The folks that did -- that were for the package
7 of both didn't believe that the voluntary needed to be kept
8 in any way. There was a mandatory piece that addressed the
9 statutory mandate from 100,000 and less, and our view was
10 that the mandatory piece didn't need to be capped, kind of
11 a la comments that were made by Judge Yelenosky. So that's
12 the rationale behind it, so that the non-standalone
13 voluntary rule wouldn't be capped because anybody could
14 look at it and agree to it if they wanted to. That was the
15 rationale.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, the elder.

17 MR. MUNZINGER: In number (2) you have it
18 reading, "In no event may a party who prosecutes a suit
19 recover a judgment in excess of 100,000." Does a defendant
20 who files a counterclaim for attorney's fees prosecute the
21 suit? Would it not be better to be "or prosecutes a claim"
22 or delete it entirely so that it read "In no event may a
23 party recover a judgment in excess of 100,000 excluding
24 post-judgment issues" or rather "interest."

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

1 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Slight tweak on that
2 because "recover" denotes the actual collection to me. I
3 suggested, along with Richard's lines, "In no event may a
4 judgment in excess of \$100,000 excluding post-judgment
5 interest be rendered in favor of any party."

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard, the
7 younger.

8 MR. ORSINGER: I may --

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Maybe.

10 MR. ORSINGER: -- misunderstand the
11 discussion, but I thought that this was not a rule about
12 the total claims in aggregate, but the claim against an
13 individual party, and if it is -- has to do with a
14 100,000-dollar cap on a claim against an individual party
15 then (2) is written in aggregate and should, I think, say
16 "In no event may a party who prosecutes a suit under this
17 judgment recover a judgment against a particular party in
18 excess of 100,000," because if you have three defendants
19 and the claim is under 100,000 for all three, you can -- as
20 I understand it, you could use this process, but you should
21 be entitled to a judgment in the aggregate up to 300,000 as
22 long as it doesn't exceed a hundred against a particular
23 party, is my understanding of the way that works.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

25 MR. HAMILTON: Well, I thought we discussed

1 this a while ago and decided that the statute says that
2 it's the civil suit that can't have a judgment for more
3 than \$100,000.

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: The statute actually
5 says "civil actions."

6 MR. HAMILTON: "Civil action."

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: And I can tell you
8 what the thinking -- it's a debatable point, but I can tell
9 you what the thinking of each side is, and y'all can decide
10 what you think about it. The question becomes what is a
11 civil action, is a civil action the entire lawsuit or is a
12 civil action the claim of me against that party? And so on
13 the task force there was a group of -- a group of us, I was
14 in this group, that believed a civil action was the claims
15 as between two parties, per what you just said. There was
16 a group that believed that that's not what that's supposed
17 to mean, that civil action is supposed to mean the entire
18 lawsuit, and so everybody's claim in the whole lawsuit has
19 to come under this 100,000-dollar cap; and that's the group
20 that was primarily responsible for the standalone rule; and
21 so I think that, now that I look at it, this is a drafting
22 issue that I may have overlooked when I went back and did
23 my review. They are drafted differently. The mandatory
24 piece and the standalone rule are drafted differently, and
25 this standalone rule, I think the way the drafting is done

1 is supposed to take on the interpretation that "a civil
2 action" means the entire lawsuit, all parties included.

3 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: That's correct.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's go on to (b),
5 removal from process, because we've got to get through this
6 this afternoon. We've talked about this a lot in the
7 context of our general discussion, but Gene wants to talk
8 about it some more.

9 MR. STORIE: I do. It seems to me whether
10 you go voluntary or mandatory, and I think I'm endorsing
11 Frank's comments earlier, that you would be better off if
12 you allowed people to either agree to just some of the
13 stuff that they thought would help the process or to have a
14 good cause exception to this stuff that they thought would
15 actually mess things up, so I would prefer that to an
16 all-in or all-out process either way.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

18 MR. ORSINGER: On (b)(1)(A), the way it's
19 written I interpret that the court could not sua sponte
20 bust the case out of this process, and was it intended that
21 it would require the request of at least one litigant
22 rather than the court in the middle of the hearing saying,
23 "Wait a minute, this is not accelerated"?

24 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So somebody must

1 request it. The court doesn't have the power to do it on
2 its own?

3 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: In (b)(1)(B) it says any party
6 who joins the suit can -- and doesn't agree takes it out of
7 the expedited actions process. I guess that includes a
8 plea in intervention, and I'm wondering if we really want
9 to do that, because, you know, collusive pleas in
10 intervention, and maybe the person who intervenes, if he
11 doesn't want to be under the expedited process, maybe he
12 just shouldn't intervene. In (b)(2), we say, "A pleading,
13 amended pleading, or supplemental pleading." I guess what
14 about pleas in intervention? We could add "or pleas in
15 intervention" or just say "any pleading that removes a suit
16 from the expedited action must be filed" within a certain
17 time, because a plea in intervention you can file at any
18 time subject to being stricken, and maybe that's enough
19 safeguard, but maybe we just want to say "any pleading."

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I think
22 we're still having a problem between voluntary and
23 mandatory because under this all the parties could agree
24 that they want to amend the pleading to add something other
25 than monetary relief and they want to stay in this process,

1 but this rule says that I must take it out of the process.
2 That doesn't make sense.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments
4 about (b)? Yeah, Carl.

5 MR. HAMILTON: Well, I was going to speak to
6 that "joins." The way it's worded it seems like "joins" is
7 limited to a plea in intervention. If a new defendant is
8 added by a party they ought to be under the same rule and
9 then we don't have any mechanism for this consent. Does
10 the additional party have to voluntarily consent somehow or
11 another? Does somebody have to file a motion with them to
12 see if they're going to consent? What if they just do
13 nothing?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

15 MR. HAMILTON: You need a mechanism to bring
16 that up so that they know what they have to do.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, good point. Bill.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I agree with Carl. The
19 "joins" suggests that, you know, by its transitive
20 character that this is somebody who is intervening, but I
21 think it's frankly also on the ambiguous side. Somebody
22 has brought into the action, they join it.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Rusty, are you stretching?
24 Are you stretching, Rusty?

25 MR. HARDIN: Just stretching.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

2 MR. ORSINGER: The thought occurs to me about
3 a cross-claim and a defendant brings in someone for some
4 kind of contribution. Would we -- if the original claims a
5 hundred and so the cross-claim is likewise a hundred or
6 less, but the cross-defendant doesn't want part of this
7 process, are they allowed to opt the process out, or are
8 they required or are they bound because the claim against
9 them is a hundred and the first two parties agreed? In
10 other words, this "joins" is not passive. It's active,
11 right? It's the one who voluntarily intervenes, not the
12 one who is brought in on a cross-claim?

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You mean a third party
14 claimant?

15 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah. Well, no, I'm talking
16 about a claim for indemnity or contribution.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, third party claim.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: We also might want to think
21 about the problem of consolidation where you consolidate a
22 claim that's under the regime -- a case that's under the
23 regime of a case that's not. I guess that takes it out of
24 the process, but you might want to address it in the
25 language of the rule.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You guys are sure making
2 this thing complicated. Okay. Anything else on (b)? All
3 right. Let's go to -- Justice Gaultney. Sorry.

4 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I would just urge
5 we consider strengthening it by just requiring a motion and
6 showing of good cause allowing -- requiring the court to
7 make the decision whether the parties can get out of
8 something that they've agreed to already, and in that
9 context, you know, they could argue, "Well, I want to join
10 another party who refuses to consent" or "I want to
11 allow" -- or "I want to file an amended pleading," but, you
12 know, once you've consented, require a motion and let the
13 court decide whether good cause exists.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Under (c)(1) it
15 says, "Discovery is governed by Rule 190.2," which we all
16 know what that means, except that you guys have rewritten
17 190.2, correct?

18 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So we've got to look at
20 that, and that is somewhere in your materials, 190.2.

21 MR. STORIE: In the middle.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Somewhere in the middle,
23 and it's now called, "Discovery control plan, expedited
24 actions, level one," and it says "application," and it's
25 going to apply to this rule that we're talking about and

1 then on limitations it says that discovery has got to be
2 done in 180 days after the first -- measured from the first
3 request and then there's some limits on request for
4 production, admissions, and there's a new language on
5 disclosures. Any comments on that? Richard.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, it makes perfect sense to
7 replace the existing rule if we have a mandatory rule, but
8 if it's a voluntary rule, I think we still need to continue
9 level one for those people who are not part of a voluntary
10 arrangement but want the abbreviated discovery because
11 they're a plaintiff pleading under -- and let's raise the
12 minimum from 50 to a hundred. In other words, raise level
13 one from 50 to a hundred and then have an expedited action
14 rule that doesn't wipe out level one.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Good point. Frank.

16 MR. GILSTRAP: I agree with Richard. I also
17 think, though, that Rule 190 needs to mention the figure
18 \$100,000. Maybe it's implicit, but we had 50,000 in the
19 old rule. It needs to be 100,000 in the new rule.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Nina.

21 MS. CORTELL: I guess I have an overarching
22 question. I'm having trouble on all the individual issues,
23 and that is if all of this is by consent, other than what
24 we're saying the court must do under certain circumstances,
25 isn't all of this changeable by agreement? I mean, this is

1 just -- as someone used the word earlier, template. I'm
2 having trouble going through any one issue because it could
3 all be changed by agreement. I guess the only thing when
4 we say "the court must" or --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think if I heard them
6 correctly, that what you're -- you want to know what you're
7 consenting to.

8 MR. LOW: Right.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So if you're going to
10 consent --

11 MS. CORTELL: Couldn't you consent --

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- here's what you're
13 going to consent to.

14 MS. CORTELL: Well, I think you ought to be
15 clear with people. I mean, can't you consent to some but
16 not all? Is this an all or nothing consent deal or --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, wouldn't you be able
18 to -- if you could strike a deal with the other side,
19 couldn't you say, "Hey, we're consenting to the expedited
20 procedures, but what about doing 20 requests for
21 admissions," and the other guy says, "Fine."

22 MS. CORTELL: Right.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And you can do that, but
24 you don't have to write it into a rule I don't think.

25 MS. CORTELL: I guess what I'm trying to

1 understand is we can sit here and have philosophical
2 discussions over how something ought to work or not, but at
3 the end of the day other than the parts of the rule that
4 say "the court must," it seems to me everything is just a
5 suggestion for future agreement between parties.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert.

7 MR. LEVY: The problem is the judgment issue.
8 The court cannot under this rule enter judgment over
9 \$100,000 even if the parties agree to that then you're
10 taking it out of the requirement that the judge has to set
11 the trial date and otherwise follow the rule.

12 MS. CORTELL: I agree that as to the extent
13 the rule talks about what the court must do. I get that.

14 MR. LEVY: So you're talking about that.

15 MS. CORTELL: But if you take all of that,
16 that's relatively little part of --

17 MR. LEVY: The judgment part is a big issue.

18 MS. CORTELL: No, no. I'm not saying it's
19 not important, but most of these provisions don't relate to
20 that. They're all consent.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill, then Judge
22 Yelenosky.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, let me make sure I
24 understand. You want to change -- or what's proposed is to
25 change 190.2 level, formerly level -- you know, I mean,

1 level one cases change that to \$100,000, right?

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's what they're
3 saying.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah. And it's
5 unnecessary to refer to Rule 168 or 169 in 190.2.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's not what they're
7 saying. What they're saying is there needs to be a Rule
8 169 level one and then there needs to be a level one for
9 everything else.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Why?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I don't know. Ask them.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Why not make it a
13 hundred? 50 is pointless. Why not make it a hundred and
14 see if that's also pointless?

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice
16 Christopher. Sorry, Judge Yelenosky first, then Justice
17 Christopher.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's all
19 right. Go ahead.

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: If you make
21 level one \$100,000 then we are back to the mandatory system
22 that the group voted down, so, I mean --

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No. It's only a piece
24 of it.

25 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, no, it's

1 most of it. The discovery limitations is the major thing,
2 and that was what was actually in the mandatory part of
3 168, the discovery limitations.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So somebody is trying to
5 back door this thing.

6 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: She's right. Richard is
7 trying to back door this thing.

8 MR. ORSINGER: No. I'm not in favor of
9 changing level one. I think level one should be with the
10 procedures, the number of interrogatories. Let's just
11 change the amount to 100,000 and then let's have this
12 alternate route.

13 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, that makes it
14 mandatory because level one is mandatory.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If you plead level one,
16 it's -- so you can get the judge to take you out of level
17 one, it's level one.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Is it a good idea to go
19 from a meaningless 50 to some other number?

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There's a good question.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Judge
23 Yelenosky, did you --

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, just a
25 specific -- and this is what Nina is saying, I mean, I

1 think the whole thing needs to be looked through again with
2 an understanding, I mean, as Robert said, that the really
3 important point is what do you get at the end. It
4 shouldn't say things like "the parties may agree to expand
5 up to 10 hours, but not more, except by court order." I
6 mean, why? They want to agree. So all of that needs to
7 come out.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jim Perdue.

9 MR. PERDUE: Well, I have -- was ambiguous on
10 the concept of mandatory for a long time until this issue
11 of keeping level one and moving it up to \$100,000 was
12 crystallized, and that makes a ton of sense, is these
13 changes to level one seem to me to make it much more
14 palatable for anybody who is litigating a case under
15 \$100,000 primarily because, frankly, it reads better the
16 way it's done, and this addition of the (b)(6), which is
17 the request for disclosure and document provision from the
18 Federal rule, and then you would create I guess a 190.5
19 that would be a corollary rule for the agreements on all
20 the other things.

21 I can't get past the due process issues
22 involved in trial, appeal, and those kinds of issues if
23 it's a nonvoluntary situation. I think those concerns are
24 legitimate, and I think any of those changes kind of
25 mandate doing it on the two-tiered system proposed by the

1 subcommittee, but when you look just solely at the issue of
2 discovery as an expense in cases that shouldn't merit that
3 much expense because of what is in controversy, this
4 construct to me makes a lot of sense. I will tell you the
5 biggest -- the biggest complaint I hear from people in the
6 plaintiff's bar is the concern which seemed to be glossed
7 over with this idea that if I basically plead myself into
8 my judgment can never exceed \$100,000, I as a litigator am
9 giving up a whole lot, and so the construct of the rules
10 for the consumer of the service, that is, the plaintiff who
11 is going to essentially live with that limitation, has to
12 give something back, which I think is what the committee
13 really tried to do in fairness to both sides, on -- you
14 know, on all of the issues through it.

15 So, you know, I think you can't discount the
16 idea that if a plaintiff or a counterclaimant is going to
17 say, "There's no way I can get more than \$100,000 in this
18 case," you've got to get something back for that; and it's
19 got to be cheaper, it's got to go faster, and it's got to
20 achieve resolution with finality if you're going to give
21 that up; and so in that construct, I think that whether it
22 be -- whether you view it as the two-tier system or -- I
23 know there's a lot of issues about the pleading into it or
24 whatever; but I think that the idea of redoing level one on
25 \$100,000 or less with this construct suddenly kind of

1 crystallized it for me; and, of course, Judge Sullivan and
2 I have been talking about this for two years. This is at
3 least a step forward in that process.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jim, here's the only thing
5 I worry about with what you say, is if you make it
6 mandatory because the plaintiff is the master of the
7 pleading then what you say is right. You know, you plead
8 into it because you're getting a lot for doing that, you're
9 capping your damages at 100,000, and you're getting all
10 these other benefits, but if you -- all of those benefits
11 that you're getting are going to make the defendants opt
12 out of it, so the more that you get in a voluntary system,
13 the more likely it is that defendants aren't going to do
14 it.

15 MR. PERDUE: I agree. That's true. But
16 the -- but, for example, why is level one discovery not
17 used? Other than it's incomprehensible.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, that.

19 MR. PERDUE: You know, and that's primarily
20 because, you know, I think there is a margin between 50 and
21 100 that Judge Waldrop identified that is real, and in that
22 regard, we may achieve capturing some things in the
23 consumers of the civil justice system that aren't being
24 captured because of that tweak, but you're absolutely
25 right. I mean, I think that's the balance, and I know

1 Chamberlain has talked about this a bunch, is the balance
2 between the defendant, you know, being forced into this
3 situation because the plaintiff is giving up, you know,
4 that outside exposure, and that's a balance for everybody
5 to take.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, and it seems to me
7 that the Court has got to consider the construction of a
8 rule that nobody is going to use. It may be good -- it may
9 be good because it will entice the plaintiffs to plead into
10 it, but if it's voluntary, the more bells and whistles you
11 put on the defendants don't like, they're going to get out
12 of it, they're not going to consent to it, and we've wasted
13 a lot of time.

14 MR. PERDUE: And that's what I've been
15 struggling with.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I know. I'm not
17 saying there is an answer to that, and your point is
18 absolutely well-taken and valid, but --

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: And how can a
20 plaintiff by opting into this under mandatory system waive
21 a defendant's constitutional right to a pleading?

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, what constitutional
23 right are you talking about, to do discovery?

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No, the
25 constitutional right to appeal.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There is no constitutional
2 right to appeal.

3 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: In Texas there is,
4 actually. *Dillingham vs. Putnam*.

5 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Well, that's not
6 really -- can I interject? That's really not what we're
7 debating, because the appeal -- the lack of an appeal is
8 only connected to the -- the consensual rule.

9 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right, but --

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: The lack of an
11 appeal is not part of and has never been part of any
12 proposal that has a mandatory aspect to it, so I'm not sure
13 that that part of the debate gets through.

14 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right, right, but
15 I'm just going on what Jim was saying. It is for me what
16 makes the voluntary system make sense, because the
17 defendant is giving up a constitutional right to appeal, by
18 consenting to this. The plaintiff is giving up the right
19 to get whatever the plaintiff's damages are without regard
20 to the cap, and that to me is what makes this work and the
21 reason the level one fits right into it. I'm just agreeing
22 with what you said.

23 MR. PERDUE: Which would be a rare moment.

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Not at all. Not at
25 all.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

2 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, I don't want
3 to revisit the mandatory versus voluntary, but I think
4 Jim's comments kind of reveal at least what I perceive to
5 be kind of a problem about who is the consumer here. The
6 way I understand it is, is this is supposed to -- and what
7 we're trying to do is we're trying to offer the public for
8 the sake of public justice a more efficient dispute
9 resolution center where we use juries.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

11 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: And so to me
12 that's one of the reasons I ended up on the mandatory side.
13 It's not just the plaintiff, it's not just the defendant,
14 and so to the extent that I could file a small minority
15 report here I think we've kind of missed that point,
16 because the fact is if this is voluntary and if the
17 Legislature and the public have kind of perceived that
18 lawyers and judges are part of the problem because we're
19 either trial shy or we're foot dragging or we're part of
20 the problem as far as adding an expense and dragging cases
21 out that shouldn't be dragged out, voluntary is not going
22 to cut it because everybody knows that there are lawyers in
23 our community and there are judges who are going to drag
24 their feet, and there are lawyers who are never going to be
25 do this because they're either trial shy or they have a

1 reason to drag their feet, so --

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gotcha. Okay. Yeah,
3 Richard.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Something that perhaps should
5 be considered is to leave level one the way it is but
6 increase it to 100,000, because all that does is shrink the
7 amount of discovery. It doesn't take away anybody's
8 constitutional right to anything and then have a separate
9 procedure over here that fast tracks the trial process
10 getting to trial and in trial and maybe if they want
11 impairs the appeal, but the level one right now is only
12 more limited discovery. It doesn't eliminate discovery, it
13 doesn't speed up the trial setting, so far as I can see,
14 and it's possible that the Court could consider broadening
15 out this level one to include an accelerated trial setting.

16 I mean, right now the plaintiff can opt into
17 level one. The defendant can't opt out, but the court can
18 move it out of level one on request. Now, maybe what we
19 should do instead of moving it out of level one is say the
20 court can increase -- can change the discovery limitations,
21 increase the length of each deposition or the number of
22 depositions or the number of interrogatories, but allow the
23 plaintiff to trigger a level one mechanism and give the
24 judge some oversight over it, and that may be very
25 beneficial and doesn't require us to entertain these

1 debates about constitutional rights.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Bill, and then
3 Roger.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It seems to me that you
5 have to think in terms of commercial -- the economic loss
6 claimant's lawyer having the incentive to decide to take
7 this case, you know, this level one case, and just for
8 funniness, I remember Paul Gold back in the old days saying
9 that he didn't want to be a level one lawyer, so it's kind
10 of a pejorative in and of itself, but maybe it won't be if
11 it's 100,000, but you need to make it attractive enough for
12 a plaintiff's lawyer to be able to take this case on a
13 standard contingent fee contract or even a big one.
14 Otherwise, it's just not really going to happen that much.
15 You know, so I think if you, you know, reduce the amount of
16 discovery and provide other incentives that would let a
17 lawyer say, yeah, I can get this case ready for trial. If
18 I need to try it I can try it in a day, and --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Or two.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- I'll still come out
21 okay if, you know, if we win.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Roger, and then Judge
23 Estevez.

24 MR. HUGHES: Well, I tend to favor something
25 like the existing Rule 190.2 because, I mean, I appreciate

1 wanting to do things by agreement and flexibility, but if
2 we create a rule that allows the parties to go down and get
3 the judge to increase all of this, you're just running up
4 the expenses and thereby decreasing the value of having the
5 100,000-dollar cap, and the other thing of it is if you
6 say, well, 190.2 is really going to be all done by
7 agreement, well, then you're decreasing the incentive for
8 people to want to do the expedited thing up front because
9 they really don't know whether the expedited discovery
10 schedule is going to favor them because then they're going
11 to have to bargain out every point, argue over this and
12 that, and once again, increasing the amount of expense and
13 time. I mean, having a set template in place I think is an
14 extreme value and knowing that you can't deviate from it
15 unless you get the other side to agree and you're going --
16 and I think there's a value to that.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

18 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I wanted to agree
19 with Mr. Orsinger and also -- and I probably said that
20 wrong. Orsinger, is that better?

21 MR. ORSINGER: No, the first one was better.

22 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Okay. But when we go
23 back and we look at what the Legislature asked us to do,
24 what they wanted us to address, and the only thing they
25 specifically stated was "The rule shall address the need

1 for lowering discovery costs in these actions," and so if
2 we focus on what they really wanted us to do, they wanted
3 us to amend the discovery rules that could be just level
4 one adding it to 100,000 changing all those discovery
5 parts, making it mandatory, and then don't touch the appeal
6 process. They didn't ask us to -- no one was complaining
7 about the appeal process here. No one said that that was
8 part of the problem. No one said that part of the problem
9 was how much time you spend once you hit trial. The
10 problem was getting to trial. The problem was the expense
11 of getting there with the discovery costs, and so I think
12 we're taking a hammer and just clobbering the problem when
13 there's this easier solution that they've already come up
14 with a brilliant idea, and the reason I voted mandatory had
15 nothing to do with what I want to do but what I believed
16 that the Legislature was saying. I think they instructed
17 us to have a rule that would be mandatory. I guess he
18 left, so I'll just keep talking until --

19 MR. ORSINGER: See, you can keep on talking
20 if you want to.

21 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yeah, I get to keep
22 on talking.

23 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: He had to take a call.

24 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Where are we on
25 the --

1 MR. ORSINGER: We're on (c)(1), expedited
2 process, discovery.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Paying close attention
4 over there.

5 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Well, I couldn't
6 believe we hadn't got past that. I thought we were at
7 least to (c)(3).

8 MR. ORSINGER: I've got a comment on (c)(2).

9 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: All right. Richard
10 Orsinger.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. On (c)(2), on the trial
12 setting, I've calculated this, and I think the quickest
13 this could be is if the plaintiff serves the defendant with
14 discovery, and so there's a six-month clock that starts on
15 the day the discovery is served, and then the trial judge
16 must set the case within the following 90 days, so that's a
17 nine-month trial setting after the defendant is served, but
18 that there's no requirement that the court actually try the
19 case, so they can reset it a dozen times, and the case will
20 drag out two years, and what the plaintiff is bargaining
21 for, a quick resolution, is gone. Now, we just went
22 through the process on the termination cases of setting
23 outside limits on the number of extensions. What about
24 saying that the trial courts must dispose of these cases
25 within 12 months?

1 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: And then we get
2 mandamused.

3 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: All right. Judge
4 Christopher.

5 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: The Rules of
6 Judicial Administration already tell us to dispose of them
7 within 12 months.

8 MR. ORSINGER: I'm talking about, though,
9 that it's required, so that if you can't get a trial
10 setting you get a mandamus. Not you, but them, they.

11 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Roger.

12 MR. HUGHES: Mega double ditto on that. I
13 think --

14 MR. ORSINGER: Thanks, Roger.

15 MR. HUGHES: I think this is the guts of the
16 quid pro quo, this and the hundred thousand-dollar cap. If
17 you can't -- if you aren't rock solid guaranteed to go to
18 trial in 9 to 12 months, I don't know why the plaintiffs
19 would even be interested in that because it's the same old
20 same old. I would suggest that you put in the rule, you
21 know, a continuance -- you know, that you can only grant
22 one continuance of so many days, and it's mandatory, and,
23 yes, it should be mandamused, so that would be the only
24 thing I would add to that.

25 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Chip, can I just --

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We really did -- Alan and I
3 and the entire task force really thoroughly debated this
4 issue, and just to tell you how we got to where we got was,
5 is that we're sensitive to everything you just said,
6 Richard and Roger, but in all of the 254 counties there are
7 some counties that are multidistrict counties and like one
8 up in the Panhandle runs from Childress to Pampa, correct?
9 In the Panhandle. And the judge doesn't come by every
10 month, and they have criminal cases, and they have child
11 protective service cases, and they have other cases that
12 have deadlines on them. We thought the attraction of the
13 two-day trial and telling the court to get it done within
14 nine months would be a reasonable compromise, but there are
15 some counties where they may have difficulty actually
16 reaching -- reaching a civil case for trial in something
17 less than nine months.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Richard.

19 MR. ORSINGER: I feel sorry for the people
20 that live in those areas, but I think that a great
21 percentage of the cases are in large metropolitan areas
22 that could comply with this if this was a requirement, and
23 so percentagewise it may be some courts will feel burdened
24 and maybe just have to be in violation of the rule, but if
25 we can get 90 percent of the cases tried and out within a

1 year, even if 10 percent are in a limbo area there, it's
2 probably worth it.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Levi.

4 HONORABLE LEVI BENTON: Yeah, this language,
5 as someone has already pointed out, is really meaningless.
6 "Cases set for trial," you've heard the term battleground
7 state, well, maybe it's a judge in a battleground county,
8 and it's set the week before election day. "Guys, you got
9 a setting. Good luck. I'll see you next week or next
10 month." You know, so maybe you might want to by footnote
11 reference the rule in the Rules of Judicial Administration
12 that has the aspirational goal or the mandatory statement
13 of disposing of it, but this language is meaningless, and
14 really there's no language you can put -- there's no
15 language you can put in there that's going to compel a
16 judge, "Okay, I'll put off my honeymoon so I can comply
17 with a rule." You know, it's -- it's always going to be
18 aspirational and nothing more.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You put off your honeymoon
20 so you could try a case.

21 HONORABLE LEVI BENTON: No, I didn't.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, you know, and of course,
24 this isn't the only time that we tell a judge to expedite a
25 proceeding. My impression is there are a number of

1 statutes --

2 HONORABLE LEVI BENTON: Oh, right.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: -- they've all been passed in
4 isolation and say, "We want to get this kind of case
5 tried," and there may be some other kind of case such as,
6 you know, something involving child abuse that really needs
7 to be tried quicker, and the only solution I see to that is
8 for somebody to sit down and look at all of these statutes
9 and try to rationalize them, because my impression is they
10 don't mean anything right now.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It just seems to me
13 in those counties that Alan was talking about where the --
14 or I guess it was David was talking about that their judge
15 may not get there every month, riding the circuit, in those
16 counties there are probably a fewer number of cases I would
17 hazard to guess, and there's always visiting judges, and if
18 the Supreme Court of Texas says these cases will be
19 disposed of within this number of months, even if that
20 requires the court to get a visiting judge, I just don't
21 think there are many judges in the state that are going to
22 thumb their noses at that. I think they're going to try to
23 comply.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: How do we feel about this
25 expert rule? You can only challenge experts in a summary

1 judgment or at trial. That okay? Levi.

2 HONORABLE LEVI BENTON: Yeah, that's fine.

3 That's a good rule.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: No gatekeeper or anything like
5 that, right?

6 HONORABLE LEVI BENTON: It's a good rule for
7 these sorts of cases.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody -- did the task
9 force --

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I'm sorry.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Did the task force
12 consider more Draconian measures of no experts unless
13 they're required to prove or disprove a case?

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: We did, and we also
15 considered knocking out, for example, no evidence summary
16 judgments and that sort of thing. Ultimately we found
17 reasons not to strip those things out of the process, but
18 we did. We kicked around about every idea we could imagine
19 of pulling something out of the process and then ended up
20 with just these few because we found legitimate reasons,
21 and I will say this: Rather than go down and try to list
22 them, I'll say there was a clear consensus on the entire
23 task force about what was not stripped out.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

25 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Could we make sure what

1 the first introductory phrase of that is supposed to
2 accomplish, "unless requested by the party sponsoring the
3 expert"? We've had a little conversation down here about
4 it and so --

5 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, the idea is somebody
6 might want to know before they go to trial if that expert
7 is going to --

8 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Be excluded or
9 testify.

10 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: -- testify.

11 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: And you may -- you
12 know, as the party sponsoring the expert you've got the
13 option here under this formulation to avoid the cost of
14 that Robinson hearing pretrial, but we -- there was --
15 there were cases that we could all imagine where you didn't
16 want to take the risk that you would lose your critical
17 expert at trial and you were willing to engage in the
18 expense of that hearing, and if you were, well, that's
19 okay.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Christopher.

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Does "during
22 the trial on the merits" mean that I have to pick a jury,
23 start the trial, before I can have this expert
24 qualification, or can I do it before the jury gets in the
25 box?

1 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: My own
2 interpretation of that is you can do it before the jury
3 gets in the box. My guess is that that's going to have to
4 require some case law to be sure of what that is, but my
5 opinion of it is and at least the intention of the folks
6 that I'm familiar with on the task force was that the day
7 you're set for trial and everybody shows up you can start
8 this process and handle it during the course of that
9 however is appropriate, whether it be pretrial in the sense
10 of before you actually get your jury there and start or
11 otherwise, but it just needs to be done at the time of
12 trial.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Nina.

14 MS. CORTELL: This was really one sentence I
15 just could not read. I read it several times. Let me
16 suggest some wording. I would delete "requested by,"
17 consider "unless the party sponsoring the expert agrees
18 otherwise" and then all the same "a challenge" and then
19 instead of "as" on the next line say "through." I'm not
20 wedded to that wording, but I'm just saying I could not
21 understand what you-all meant until you just explained it.

22 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Could you give those
23 editing marks again?

24 MS. CORTELL: "Unless" -- delete "requested
25 by" -- "the party sponsoring the expert agrees otherwise,"

1 comma, and then the only other change is on the next line
2 where it says "as an objection," change the word "as" to
3 "through."

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: "Prove"?

5 MS. CORTELL: "Through," t-h-r-o-u-g-h, or
6 maybe "by" or I don't know. It's just I didn't know what
7 you meant.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: On the summary
10 judgment part, it's my practice if there's a -- I'm sorry,
11 were you done?

12 MS. CORTELL: That's okay.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, I'm sorry, Nina. Were
14 you not done?

15 MS. CORTELL: No, that's all right. That's
16 all right. Go ahead.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: It's my
18 practice if there's an objection in summary judgment based
19 on expert testimony that's a decent claim typically to tell
20 them you need to do a Robinson hearing because the proof is
21 different, and there's some case law on that. Would this
22 -- is this intended to address that, preclude it or allow
23 it? In other words, can I do a Robinson hearing before
24 trial if there's an objection in the summary judgment?

25 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah, it's not

1 supposed to change the gatekeeping Robinson aspect of
2 Robinson. It's just supposed to put it off until trial
3 rather than having it pretrial. That was the idea. You
4 don't change the law with respect to Robinson.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, but if I
6 get to summary judgment, it has an objection, and my
7 inclination is, well, you need to have a Robinson hearing
8 where we can have live testimony, what would I do?

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That was supposed to
10 be -- that's supposed to be addressed as part of that rule.
11 You can do it then.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Oh, okay. So I
13 can do it then because summary judgment has triggered it?

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay. I
16 thought it only meant I could just rule on the objection,
17 but I couldn't hold the Robinson.

18 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No, you can't rule
19 on it. I don't see how you could rule on the objection
20 without the hearing.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

22 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm trying to
23 understand my experience --

24 THE REPORTER: Speak up. I can't hear you.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dee Dee can't hear you,

1 and that means they can't.

2 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: In my experience,
3 and it may just be because of the kinds of cases I've done,
4 summary judgment practice is enormously -- has been
5 enormously time-consuming and expensive, so can you help me
6 understand why the task force so unanimously agreed that
7 they would continue -- summary judgment motions would
8 continue to be available in these expedited proceedings?

9 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, this is something the
10 defense bar felt very strongly about and that to take away
11 summary judgment motions, particularly on -- you know, some
12 were relatively simple, like statute of limitations, that
13 to take that away would take away an opportunity to
14 terminate the case early.

15 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: But the defendant
16 has to consent to this, right?

17 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Consent to this practice.

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right.

19 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I mean, consent to this
20 procedure.

21 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Expedited process.
22 So part of -- if summary judgments were not available in
23 the expedited proceeding then part of what the defendant
24 would be agreeing to is I won't go through the expensive
25 time-consuming summary judgment practice, but I will get a

1 trial in four months, and that will be the equivalent of my
2 summary judgment.

3 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, and some things do --
4 you're not -- do not really get developed until you do have
5 some discovery. You know, one of the things we discussed,
6 at least one of things we discussed in the task force was,
7 is that in many construction site premises liability cases,
8 perhaps as much as 50 percent of those cases are disposed
9 of on summary judgment. So it is a device that can still
10 save a lot of money and do so early.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

12 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: There's two
13 different ways to view it. The question of whether summary
14 judgments are available or not in the mandatory thing is a
15 completely different inquiry from whether they're available
16 or not under the voluntary. In my view the question of
17 whether they're available or not under the voluntary goes
18 back to partly the discussion that was had earlier with
19 Jim, and that is decide what element -- in a voluntary
20 system you're picking a template for a dispute resolution.
21 It's a question of deciding which ones you want to throw in
22 and which ones you don't and not a question of rights and
23 due process and all of that, and that comes down to how are
24 you developing these trade-offs and what elements are you
25 putting in or taking out, you know, that will encourage --

1 that will still allow -- encourage people to agree to it,
2 and that's more of a practical issue rather than one of
3 should you be allowed to do this or should you not be
4 allowed to do it. It's a practical one of what will people
5 agree to.

6 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I've never been very
7 practical. Sorry.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete was before you,
9 Richard.

10 MR. SCHENKKAN: On the summary judgment
11 issue, distinguishing between the voluntary and the
12 plaintiff option, which is what I regard the mandatory one
13 as being, in the voluntary one the template ought to be
14 multiple templates, and the rule ought to encourage the
15 lawyers who are truly voluntarily bilateral agreeing on
16 what their template is with their particular case to
17 consider in this case are we going to have summary judgment
18 or not. I can imagine cases where the lawyers to the two
19 sides say, "No summary judgment in this case, we're going
20 to trial in six months." Or I can imagine a case in which
21 the lawyer for one side, after hearing from David it's
22 likely to be the defendant's lawyers and maybe always the
23 construction liability cases saying, "No, I'll do a
24 voluntary agreement with you and we can cut all the rest of
25 this stuff down in the following ways, but only if I get my

1 shot at summary judgment because I think I'm going to win
2 this case on summary judgment."

3 So for voluntary one size does not fit all,
4 voluntary rule is really just a template that we do some of
5 the work for the lawyers who are going to negotiate these
6 things, and we really need to give them a checklist. In
7 your particular deal do you want to check the box that says
8 "no summary judgments" or the box that says "one round of
9 dispositive motions." For the mandatory rule, the
10 so-called mandatory rule, the plaintiff option rule, I
11 think we need to recognize the point David just made on
12 behalf of the other side of the bar, that there were a
13 bunch of defense lawyers who say in a bunch of cases I've
14 got to have my shot at summary disposition, and there are a
15 lot of cases that really ought to be I ought to win on
16 summary disposition, and then we've got to respond to
17 Sarah's point that you can spend an awful lot of money on
18 summary disposition motions.

19 I don't know the full solution, but one thing
20 I would suggest out of my own experience is require in our
21 so-called mandatory rule there will be one and only one
22 dispositive motion hearing date. If you've got a
23 dispositive motion of any type, they all have to be on file
24 by more than 21 days before the one date that is set for
25 that and only going to do this once, no serial summary

1 disposition deal in which I try this one and this partial
2 one and then that one.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No motion to dismiss.

4 MR. SCHENKKAN: Apparently no motion to
5 dismiss, which I guess --

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard and Peter and Bill
7 and Justice Jennings, see if you could turn your
8 considerable intellect to (c)(5), proof of medical
9 expenses. Any comments on that?

10 MR. ORSINGER: My comment was on (4).

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I know that, but now I'm
12 asking you to comment on (5).

13 MR. ORSINGER: This is a subtle way of
14 shutting off debate, isn't it?

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not so subtle, I didn't
16 think. Peter, you got anything on (c)(5)?

17 MR. KELLY: Well, there needs to be an
18 affidavit that complies with 18.001 and with Escobedo, and
19 it seems that the form affidavit proposed does that.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Jennings.
21 (c)(5)?

22 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: No, I've got a
23 question, though, about the other one, a quick question.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hold that for a minute.
25 Frank.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: I've got a problem with the
2 affidavit.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hold it forever.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: This all depends on a medical
5 records affidavit, which is in the material, and the
6 problem I've got with it is the next to last sentence,
7 which says, "In which the custodian of the records says the
8 services provided were necessary and the amount charged for
9 the services were reasonable." Well, I can see how a
10 custodian of the records can testify that the amounts
11 charged are reasonable. I'm not sure I see how a custodian
12 of the records, who is maybe not a doctor, can testify that
13 the services are necessary; and under the larger question,
14 necessary for what? Necessary for the health of the
15 defendant or necessitated by the injury that the defendant
16 suffered? If it's that then this is evidence of causation,
17 and is that really what we want?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I know this is going to
21 probably sound crazy to you, but I think that is what we
22 want. It needs to be the law generally that causation is
23 covered by these affidavits. Otherwise, you're just kind
24 of -- you know, kind of get up to it a little, we're going
25 to do it, but we're not going to do it. We didn't have

1 summary judgment from 1836 to 1959, and it wasn't worth a
2 damn for a considerable period of time after that. You
3 want to make this go faster, do -- don't do the things that
4 make it go slow, and that includes Robinson-Daubert
5 activity during the pretrial phase of the litigation. We
6 have a lot of things that we're doing to finish cases
7 faster that make them take a lot longer.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I agree, but if that's
9 what we're doing we need to understand it, and it may not
10 make any difference. If you take away the judge's right to
11 grant a directed verdict anyway, then, you know, if the
12 jury says that the person was injured and the damages were
13 so many dollars, that stands. I mean, you know, you
14 basically, you know, "I was sick, and I got treated, and it
15 was caused by the plaintiff," and sits down. It goes to
16 the jury, and the jury says \$100,000, and that's it.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Munzinger, and then Riney.

18 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, to say that medical
19 service was necessary is a medical opinion. I would attack
20 the rule on the grounds that it has violated Chapter 74 of
21 the Civil Practice and Remedies Code. We may want to do
22 things cheap, but I don't know that we want to affect
23 substantive rights in the guise of an affidavit designed to
24 cut down the time of a trial.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Riney, then Judge

1 Christopher. Tom.

2 MR. RINEY: Oh.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Riney.

4 MR. RINEY: I don't think the causation
5 aspect is much different than the current statute. The
6 only change in this affidavit is to deal with the
7 paid/incurred issue. It's currently the law that that is
8 enough. All it really proves is that the services were
9 necessary and that the charges were reasonable. You can
10 still dispute causation in connection with that affidavit.
11 I think there's some case law that if you challenge
12 causation there may not -- plaintiff may not have
13 sufficient evidence of causation to get to the jury, but I
14 don't think -- I don't know, does anybody else have a
15 different opinion? I don't think that really changes the
16 law on causation.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But it should.

18 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, is it evidence of
19 causation? That's what I'm saying, is if this is all
20 that's in the record, that affidavit, have you proved
21 causation?

22 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I don't want to cause this
23 to blow up, but there is conflict between the Civil
24 Practice and Remedies Code and the Haygood decision, so we
25 had to deal with that, and we did the very best we could,

1 understanding that there is conflict between the two. The
2 custodian under existing law can testify as to
3 reasonableness and necessity, just like Tom said; and we
4 tried to bring in and incorporate Haygood as best we can;
5 but, actually, in order to get all of this resolved it's
6 really outside our power to do so because the Legislature
7 has to address the Civil Practice and Remedies Code when it
8 comes to proof of medical expenses. It's something we
9 can't do. This is the best we can do with what we've got.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

11 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: In answer to your
12 question over there, I think it would be. The idea is that
13 it is prima facie evidence, so if it's the only thing in
14 the record it is evidence not of causation necessarily,
15 maybe you would argue it, but it is evidence of the
16 necessity and reasonableness of the costs, and that's what
17 it is.

18 MR. GILSTRAP: So if I got injured and I have
19 evidence that I also had my acne treated, that's evidence
20 that that was necessitated by my acne.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we're not talking
22 about your acne at 5:00 o'clock. Justice Christopher.

23 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, if y'all
24 remember we had a very, very long discussion on these
25 affidavits a long time ago with the evidence subcommittee

1 that came in, they wanted to redo them, we had this big
2 fight, and case law says that this affidavit can be
3 sufficient for causation if the injury is the type that's
4 normally associated with a car wreck.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: How do people feel about
6 having only six jurors, three peremptories, verdict with
7 five, which is (c)(6)? Roger.

8 MR. HUGHES: The only change that I saw was
9 that there are -- there is no provision for an alternate
10 juror.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

12 MR. HUGHES: And I realize the whole idea is
13 we're supposed to have a real short quick trial, and we'd
14 like to think that in two days jurors won't get sick, they
15 won't have personal emergencies, but they do. And the
16 second, I don't want to get off on a long list about this,
17 is, I'm sorry, iPhones, iPads, et cetera, are ubiquitous.
18 I don't care how the jurors get instructed, the risk that
19 some juror, even in a six-juror trial, is going to want to
20 check up on something on their iPhone or their iPad, about
21 do some little research, I think there's just too many
22 risks these days that one juror is going to get -- is going
23 to get disqualified or disappear or something, so I would
24 suggest at least having one alternate, but we still keep
25 the number of peremptories the same.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other -- Levi. Oh,
2 scratching your head? Jeff.

3 MR. BOYD: How does having 6 jurors instead
4 of 12 promote the prompt and efficient resolution of a
5 case?

6 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, we talked about that,
7 and the idea being that typically in county courts they are
8 able to conduct a quicker voir dire. It is efficient
9 because you are putting less people out, and there's
10 economy as well to that, and overall it shortens the time
11 of a trial. We're dealing -- Jeff, we're only dealing with
12 five hours per side, so every little bit helps.

13 MR. BOYD: I'm just thinking constitutional
14 right. I mean, why change the system any more than --
15 we're saving \$36 a day, but other than that I'm not sure.
16 I guess maybe voir dire could be shorter, but not
17 necessarily. That's up to the judge.

18 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, I mean, we're dealing
19 with five hours total, and we do have to carve voir dire
20 out of that.

21 MR. PERDUE: And that is to me, as a
22 plaintiff's lawyer, that's why it makes sense. I mean, I
23 have tried cases on a chess clock, and if you had to bring
24 in a panel of 40 to get 12, that's a completely different
25 proposition than bringing in 24 to get to 6.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. I had hoped that we
2 could finish this today, but there's still a lot of
3 important things to talk about. We didn't even get to the
4 mandatory rule, so we're going to have to spill this over
5 until tomorrow, if you two guys can come back, and I hope
6 you can.

7 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: We could get through it
8 quicker if they weren't here.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You know, I hadn't even
10 thought about that.

11 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I may expedite that
12 process by not showing up.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. David, can you
14 be here?

15 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I think so, Chip. I'll
16 find out, and I'll let you know pretty quick.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Well, if
18 you're not here, we'll just shoulder on without you, but so
19 we'll -- I know the ancillary guys are going to be really
20 upset about this, but --

21 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Do you want to not do
22 ancillary then?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What?

24 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Do you want to take it
25 off the table tomorrow?

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No. No.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You want to let them
3 sleep another hour?

4 MR. ORSINGER: Well, you could let them come
5 to the party, and let's just get them drunk, and they'll be
6 hung over.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's an idea. Before
8 anybody goes, by the way, we set a record today. 48 of our
9 members were here today.

10 (Applause)

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Angie wants to say
12 something.

13 MS. SENNEFF: I put maps from here to the
14 office on the receptionist desk out there if you need one.
15 It's just straight down Congress, 100 Congress. It's at
16 the corner of First and Congress. If you're staying at the
17 Four Seasons, it's walking distance from there, two blocks
18 away. If you are parking there, just take a parking ticket
19 and bring it with you up to the reception, and we'll
20 validate it.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: How do they get to
22 parking?

23 MS. SENNEFF: It's on the map, but if you
24 take a right on First Street, it's --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Cesar Chavez.

1 MS. SENNEFF: Well, Cesar Chavez, First
2 Street, it's just past the building. It's on the right.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But it's just past the
4 building, just like at the corner of the building.

5 (Adjourned at 5:16 p.m.)

6 * * * * *

7

8 **REPORTER'S CERTIFICATION**
9 MEETING OF THE
10 SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

10

11 * * * * *

12

13

14 I, D'LOIS L. JONES, Certified Shorthand
15 Reporter, State of Texas, hereby certify that I reported
16 the above meeting of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee
17 on the 27th day of January, 2012, and the same was
18 thereafter reduced to computer transcription by me.

19 I further certify that the costs for my
20 services in the matter are \$_____.

21 Charged to: The State Bar of Texas.

22 Given under my hand and seal of office on
23 this the _____ day of _____, 2012.

24

25

D'LOIS L. JONES, CSR

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

Certification No. 4546
Certificate Expires 12/31/2012
3215 F.M. 1339
Kingsbury, Texas 78638
(512) 751-2618

#DJ-321